

## Responses to Referees

The authors wish to thank both reviewers for their useful suggestions and thoughtful comments on means to improve and strengthen the paper. Below are our point-by-point responses to each of the reviewer's comments. Corresponding modifications are reflected in the manuscript and Supplementary Information (SI).

### Referee #1

*Reviewer's comment: Consider subdividing and reorganizing the Introduction into further subsections, e.g. "Background," "Motivation," "Previous work," etc. to improve structural clarity.*

**Authors' response:** This is a good suggestion. We now add three subsection titles (i.e., 1.1. Background – Page 22048 Line 20; 1.2. State of the art of IN measurement techniques – Page 22049 Line 28; 1.3. Objectives – Page 22052 Line 27).

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22054, Line 5-13: The sentences before "In this study" should be part of the introduction, not in the Methods section.*

**Authors' response:** The following sentences now appear at the end of the first paragraph in the Introduction section (i.e., Page 22049 Line 2).

“In particular, yearly emission rates of soil dust are 1000 to 4000 teragrams, accounting for a major proportion of both the dust component and the total particle loading in the atmosphere (Boucher *et al.*, 2013). The resulting radiative forcing directly exerted by mineral dust is estimated to range from  $-0.3$  to  $+0.1 \text{ W m}^{-2}$ . Therefore, dust slightly contributes to the direct cooling effect of aerosols. However, our understanding of the influence of the dust burden upon overall climate forcing, including its secondary effect on cloud albedo, remains highly uncertain, in part due to the absence of accurate INP representations in atmospheric models. Thus, the effective radiative forcing effect of airborne dust on current climate predictions remains unresolved.”

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22055, Line 22-24: The sentence "The influence of dust washing..." seems to suggest that differences in IN propensity were measured for of washed and unwashed particles. However, it seems that in Welts *et al.*, (2014), IC was used to confirm the presence of soluble material, but no experiments were actually performed to test for differences in IN propensity of washed and unwashed samples (rather, these tests are proposed as future work). Please verify that this sentence reflects the actual findings in the cited paper or include references that support this sentence.*

**Authors' response:** The reviewer is right in pointing out that Welts *et al.* (2014) ‘proposed’ (did not ‘measure’) the influence of soluble impurities from kaolinite rich minerals on ice nucleation (IN) propensity. As per the reviewer's suggestion, we have modified and updated the sentence in Page 22055 Lines 22-24.

Original: “The influence of dust washing and discharge of soluble materials on IN propensity has been previously reported (Welts *et al.*, 2014).”

→

Modified: “The influence of dust washing and discharge of soluble materials on IN propensity has been previously proposed (Welts *et al.*, 2014). More specifically, the authors postulated two different scenarios at different temperatures based on their observations. At temperatures below  $\sim -38 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ , the washed dust component may have enhanced water condensation below water saturation, and a formed liquid layer presumably may have stabilized the subcritical ice embryo entrapped inside the liquid. The authors

proposed this capillary condensation process as a part of condensation freezing or homogeneous nucleation based on the previous observation (Christenson, 2013) and the theoretical framework (Marcolli, 2013). Above  $\sim -38$  °C, on the other hand, heterogeneous nucleation might have been suppressed because the liquid layer derived from the deliquescence of soluble impurities from individual particles may have diminished accessibility of water vapor to active sites (e.g., localized surface features such as cracks and edges), originally proposed by Koehler *et al.* (2010), preventing the ice embryo formation. In this study, suspended samples...”

Newly added reference:

Koehler, K. A., Kreidenweis, S. M., DeMott, P. J., Petters, M. D., Prenni, A. J., and Möhler, O.: Laboratory investigations of the impact of mineral dust aerosol on cold cloud formation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 10, 11955–11968, doi:10.5194/acp-10-11955-2010, 2010.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22061, Line 15-28: The explanation for why the DLS value for  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  is preferred over the TSI-OPS value needs to be clearer and more concise. It might make intuitive sense to use an SSA value that matches  $n_{s,geo}$  for suspension and dry-dispersed measurements, but choosing one over the other need to be better justified. First of all, why is there such a large difference in the  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  values reported by DLS and TSI-OPS? Could there be a physical reason that suspended particles (through their interactions with and processing by water) actually have a significantly different  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  than dry particles?*

**Authors’ response:** This difference in the  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  values is presumably due to the fact that dry-dispersed particles are typically prone to agglomeration (i.e., Sect. 3.1) with more pronounced variation compared to suspended-particles.

As discussed in Page 22061 Lines 17-20, the ‘representativeness’ of our  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  highly depends on the degree of agglomeration, and it could vary up to a factor of 13 based on our size distribution comparisons. Since we do not have size distribution measurements and associated  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  for each suspension measurement, DLS-SSA is used for the data evaluation for the measurements with polydispersed suspended particles throughout this study. Nevertheless, the usage of DLS-SSA is reasonable because the presence of fewer agglomerates in suspended particles has been demonstrated with hematite particles and shown in Fig. 1 of Hiranuma *et al.* (2014b). We presume such a similarity might remain true for the illite NX particles. Furthermore, the use of DLS-SSA ( $= 6.54 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ ) is reasonable because the conversion factor ranged for size-selected particle diameters from 200 to 1000 nm (as discussed in Page 22061 Lines 3-6) is similar to DLS-SSA (also similar to AIDA-SSA; i.e., Fig. 2b). We also note that the discussion of the potential effect of agglomerates is separately given in Sect. 4.4. The text in the manuscript is slightly changed (see modified Page 22061-22062 Lines 10-3; discussed below).

*Reviewer’s comment: Shouldn’t the text say  $0.49 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  is 13 times smaller than  $6.54 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ ?*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected (Page 22061 Line 18). Thank you.

*Reviewer’s comment: It is unclear whether it is fair to say “ $n_{s,BET}$  is especially representative of measurements with suspended samples because minimal corrections...” Yes, the resulting value is based on a relatively simple correction, but how does this make it “especially representative” of measurements if it is strongly dependent on the choice of  $S_{total}/M_{total}$ ? Granted, the resulting value may indeed be representative of the measurements (though removing the “especially” qualifier would be more appropriate), but a stronger case needs to be made about the appropriate choice for  $S_{total}/M_{total}$ . Since using  $n_{m,sus}$  requires an additional assumption than using  $n_{m,geo}$ , the latter does seem to be a better option,*

*given a better explanation for the choice of  $S_{total}/M_{total}$ . Changing “where the latter...” to “so the latter...” would greatly improve the clarity.*

**Authors’ response:** Discussed above (Page 2). For clarity, the authors have modified Pages 22061-22062 Lines 10-3. This section now reads:

“...in which,  $n_{m,sus}$  is the IN active mass for suspension measurements,  $\alpha$  represents the ice activated fraction ( $= N_{ice}/N_{total}$ ), which is the direct measurement of suspension experiments and some of the dry-dispersed particle methods. With an assumption of a uniform BET-SSA, the resulting  $n_{s,BET}$  may be representative of measurements with suspended samples because minimal corrections (only  $\alpha$  and  $\theta$ ) are involved when compared to that with dry-dispersed particles. Owing to internal surface area and surface roughness, BET-SSA may be greater than DLS-SSA (*O’Sullivan et al.*, 2014).

Alternatively, we can also convert ice-nucleating mass derived from suspension measurements,  $n_{m,sus}$ , to  $n_{s,geo}$  using DLS-SSA to provide a reasonable comparison to dry-dispersed particle measurements. However, this process requires one more step than when using  $n_{s,BET}$  (with an additional assumption of constant size distribution for all suspensions) and two more steps than when using  $n_m$ . For our inter-comparison study, we used both  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$ . Because fewer conversion factors are involved,  $n_{s,BET}$  may be best suited for suspension measurements, and  $n_{s,geo}$  may be best suited for dry-dispersed particle measurements (Eqn. 3 to 4 or vice versa).

The usage of DLS-SSA for the calculation of  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  of suspension measurements appears to be reasonable, as this leads to  $n_{s,geo}$  for suspension measurements nearly equivalent to  $n_{s,geo}$  for dry-dispersed particles. When  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  is derived based on TSI-OPS measurements, a value of  $0.49 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  is obtained, which is smaller by a factor of about thirteen compared to DLS-SSA. This difference may be mainly due to the fact that dry-dispersed particles are typically prone to agglomeration (discussed below, i.e., Sect. 3.1) compared to the measurements with suspended particles. The presence of fewer agglomerates in suspended particles is shown in Fig. 1 of *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). Since the size distribution of a suspended sample for each experiment was not measured, DLS-SSA was used for the data evaluation for suspension measurements throughout this study.”

In addition, we removed “especially” according to the reviewer’s suggestion.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22064, Line 4-15: Could there be aspects of the measurement techniques themselves (or differences in calibrations, corrections, etc.) that could contribute to the differences seen in the SA distributions in Figure 2? How might differences in optical, aerodynamic, and mobility sizing techniques contribute to the differences observed?*

**Authors’ response:** Yes, the different types of dispersion methods, impactors and size segregating instruments used in the present work can contribute to the different degree of agglomeration and the differences in surface area distributions as discussed in Sect. 4.4 (Page 22084 Lines 1-3). See also the Supplement Table S1 for further details. However, we cannot quantitatively compare the effect of measurement techniques themselves on the observed differences in particle size distribution (though all particle sizing instruments have been calibrated well). This is beyond the scope of the current work. Hence, a continued investigation to obtain further insights into consistencies or discrepancies of particle dispersion and size distribution characterization as well as IN measurement techniques, perhaps by assembling and comparing them using identical test dust samples over similar thermodynamic conditions as demonstrated in ICIS-2007, is important (i.e., Page 22092 Lines 5-13).

It should also be noted that all size distribution measurements with dry particles are converted and evaluated in volume equivalent diameter (as inferred in Page 22056 Line 16, Page 22057 Lines 1, 13 and 23), and the consistency between DLS-based hydrodynamic diameter and AIDA-based volume equivalent

diameter has been demonstrated in our previous study with hematite particles (Fig. 1 from *Hiranuma et al.*, 2014b).

*Reviewer's comment: These (and perhaps other) possibilities should also be mentioned here as potential explanations for the observed differences in addition to possible agglomeration. A more detailed discussion should then appear in Section 4.*

**Authors' response:** We agreed and modified Page 22064 Lines 4-15. Now this part reads, “The surface area distribution of the DLS hydrodynamic diameter-based measurement (Fig. 2a) agreed well with *in situ* measurements from the AIDA chamber (Fig. 2b), suggesting the size distributions of dry illite NX particles during AIDA experiments were similar to those of suspension measurements. This observation is consistent with results presented in *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). Briefly, the authors found agreement between the DLS-based hydrodynamic diameter and the AIDA-derived volume equivalent diameter of hematite particles. As opposed to the AIDA observation, the wider distributions and the shift in the mode diameters in the MRI-DCECC measurements towards a larger size (0.62  $\mu\text{m}$ , Fig. 2c) when compared to Fig. 2a and b may indicate a higher degree of particle agglomeration as a result of different degrees of pulverization during the particle generation processes or particle coagulation at the high aerosol number concentration used for these measurements. A more pronounced agglomeration effect was observed by the TSI-OPS measurements (Fig. 2d), such that a surface area distribution of supermicron-sized particles was obtained. Thus, different types of dry particle dispersion methods can contribute to varying degrees of agglomeration and the observed differences in surface area distributions. Though all size segregating instruments used in the present study are well calibrated, we cannot rule out the effect of measurement techniques themselves on the observed differences in particle size distribution. In Sect. 4.4 we discuss whether agglomeration has an effect on the IN activity.”.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22068, Line 10-15: No results are discussed here for CU-RMCS. Include a brief summary here like for the other instruments.*

**Authors' response:** Page 22068 Lines 11-12 now reads, “The University of Colorado (CU)-RMCS examined the freezing abilities of droplets containing 1.0 wt% illite NX. CU-RMCS detected the warmest immersion freezing of illite NX particles at about -23 °C under the experimental conditions used in the present work (see the Supplementary Methods for further details).”.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22075-6, Line 25-1: Is the presence of agglomerates directly measured or just inferred from the results? If the latter is the case, it would be more appropriate for this sentence to say “...may have been carried out in the presence...”*

**Authors' response:** We thank the reviewer for this suggestion. Page 22075-6 Line 25-1 now reads, “We note that MRI-DCECC experiments may have been carried out in the presence of a high degree of agglomeration (Fig. 2c and d).”.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22083, Line 16-17: “agglomerated-fractions based on a relative comparison to  $D_{95}$ ” implicitly assumes that differences in  $D_{95}$  are a result of agglomerations, rather than discussing the possibility of other contributing factors, such as differences in the hydrodynamic size-based, volume equivalent diameter-based, and optical size-based results.*

**Authors' response:** Discussed above (hydrodynamic vs. volume equivalent). The presence of larger  $D_{95}$  fraction is indicative of the presence of agglomerates.

*Reviewer's comment: Figure 10: In all other figures,  $n_{s,geo}$  is the left column. Please change this figure to match the rest.*

**Authors' response:** No, the panel based on  $n_{s,BET}$  is the left column throughout (Figs. 6, 7 and 8). The figure caption is modified.

“Figure 10. Examination of mode dependency of heterogeneous ice nucleation of illite NX particles. A comparison of FRIDGE (default) and FRIDGE (imm.mode) in  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$  are shown in (a) and (b), respectively. (c) and (d) show a comparison between EDB (contact), EDB (imm.), ZINC, IMCA-ZINC, and PNNL-CIC data in  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$ , respectively.”

*Reviewer's comment: As a general technical comment, the authors are advised to check the consistency of past and present tenses used in the manuscript. Some specific examples are included below, but the flow of the text is sometimes interrupted by unexpected tense changes. Consider using the present tense whenever possible, especially when discussing work done for this study.*

**Authors' response:** Thank you. Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Another general technical comment, there are often missing spaces before and after mathematical expressions and symbols. Many are pointed out below, but the authors are advised to verify that all such cases are fixed.*

**Authors' response:** All fixed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22047, Line 27: Consider rewording “Only instruments making measurements with wet suspended samples were able to measure...”*

**Authors' response:** Reworded.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22048, Line 3: Put a space between “to” and “ $n_s$ ”.*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22048, Line 9: Remove comma after “spectra”*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22048, Line 16: Remove “an”*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22048, Line 17: Remove “,thereby,”*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22049, Line 23: Replace “towards immersion freezing properties” with “for immersion freezing”.*

**Authors' response:** Replaced.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22050, Line 3: remove “, which”.*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22050, Line 6-9: For clarity, change to "Supersaturated conditions with respect to water and ice, as a function of temperature, were created in the simulation chamber vessel by a rapid pressure drop caused by mechanical expansion and subsequent cooling."*

**Authors' response:** Changed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22052, Line 28: Change "was" to "is"*

**Authors' response:** Changed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22053, Line 6-7: The meaning of "The dataset constitutes a function of..." is unclear. Consider rewording as "This dataset captures the functional dependence of... nucleation time on illite NX immersion freezing properties" or something similar.*

**Authors' response:** Thank you. For clarity, the sentence now reads, "The dataset captures the functional dependence of various experimental parameter variables, such as particle concentration, particle size, droplet size, temperature, cooling rate and nucleation time, on the immersion freezing properties of illite NX particles."

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22053, Line 16: Is the hyphen between parameterization and approach necessary?*

**Authors' response:** Thank you. The hyphen is now removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22055, Line 2: Consider using "irregular" rather than "deformed."*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22057, Line 12: Replace "about 2" with "~2"*

**Authors' response:** Replaced.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22057, Line 21: "is" is inconstant with the tense of the rest of the paragraph.*

**Authors' response:** Rephrased to "was".

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22058, Line 2: "in the table" should specify the table number.*

**Authors' response:** Rephrased to "As seen in Table 1,...".

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22059, Line 11-14: As this sentence is currently written, it seems to say that  $n_{s,geo}$  represents the geometrically determined surface area (instead of the IN active surface-site density based on geometric size).*

**Authors' response:** We modified the sentence.

Original: "We now describe a method to parameterize surface area-scaled immersion freezing activities using the size equivalent ice nucleation active surface-site density (Connolly et al., 2009; Niemand et al., 2012; Hoose and Möhler, 2012), relating it to the geometrically determined surface area,  $n_{s,geo}$ ."

→

Modified: “We now describe a method to parameterize surface area-scaled immersion freezing activities using the size equivalent ice nucleation active surface-site density based on geometric size ( $n_{s,geo}$ ; Connolly *et al.*, 2009; Niemand *et al.*, 2012; Hoose and Möhler, 2012).”

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22060, Line 7: Consider replacing “under water suspended conditions” with “for experiments using suspended particles.”*

**Authors’ response:** No,  $n_{s,BET}$  is applicable to both dry and suspension measurements. We now modify Page 22060 Lines 6-7.

“In addition, the IN efficiency can be related to the BET-SSA to estimate BET-inferred ice nucleation surface-site density,  $n_{s,BET}$ .”

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22060, Line 12: Replace “, therefore  $S_{total}$ ” with “; therefore,  $S_{total}$ .”*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22060, Line 15-17: Since you are not actually describing a list of steps, consider changing to “... $n_{s,BET}$ , the geometric size-based ice nucleating mass,  $n_{m,geo}$  ( $g^{-1}$ ), was first calculated...”*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22060, Line 17: Change  $S_{total}$ -to- $M_{total}$  to  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  here and throughout for consistency with mathematical notation for the size-selected case.*

**Authors’ response:** This is a good suggestion. Thank you. All corrected (Page 22061 Line 2; Page 22061 Line 17).

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22061, Line 6: Changing “Lastly” to “Therefore” would provide consistency with the change on Page 22060, Line 15-17.*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22061, Line 25: Remove comma after “technique”*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22061, Line 27-28: Consider rewording “it is one step further when compared to  $n_{s,BET}$  (with an additional assumption of constant size distribution for all suspensions) and two steps further compared to  $nm$ ” as “this process requires one more step than when using  $n_{s,BET}$  (with an additional assumption of constant size distribution for all suspensions) and two more steps than when using  $nm$ ” for clarity.*

**Authors’ response:** Thank you. Reworded.

*Reviewer’s comment: Page 22062, Line 2-3: Either specify “ $n_{s,BET}$  is more representative for suspensions than... and  $n_{s,geo}$  is better for for dry-dispersed particle measurements than...” or simply say something like “ $n_{s,BET}$  is suited for suspensions, and  $n_{s,geo}$  is suited for dry-dispersed particle measurements.”*

**Authors' response:** Thank you. We modified the sentence.

“Because fewer conversion factors are involved,  $n_{s,BET}$  may be best suited for suspension measurements, and  $n_{s,geo}$  may be best suited for dry-dispersed particle measurements (Eqn. 3 to 4 or vice versa).”

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22062, Line 20-22: Change “wt %” to “wt %’s” or “abundances” and “was measured” to “were measured.”*

**Authors' response:** We thank the referee for this suggestion. We reworded “wt%” and “was measured” to “abundances” and “were measured”, respectively.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22063, Line 2: Consider changing “published elsewhere” to “previously published.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22063, Line 17: Change “suggests” to ‘suggest.’*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22063, Line 20-23: For clarity consider rewording, e.g. “Since illite NX particles have significant internal surface area, BET-derived surface areas can be expected to be larger than those derived from the laser diffraction technique. Supporting this notion, ...”*

**Authors' response:** Thank you for a good suggestion. We modified the sentences according to the reviewer's suggestion.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22063, Line 28: Change “These” to “this.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22064, Line 12: Change “discusses” to “discuss.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22065, Line 4: Would be clearer as “ $n_s(T)$ , ( $m_{-2}$  as a function of °C).”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22066, Line 14: Change “500 nm mobility diameter size” to “500 nm mobility diameter size-selected” for consistency.*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22066, Line 23-24: Consider changing “with droplets of volume from micro-liter to pico-liter” to “using droplets with volumes in the micro-liter to pico-liter range.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected to “using droplets with volumes in the microliter to picoliter range”.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22067, Line 1: Replace “; with the highest temperatures attained” with “. The highest temperatures are attained.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22067, Line 2: Add a comma before “which.”*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22067, Line 5: “ $n_s(T)$ ” should be written in math mode.*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22067, Line 23: Replace “to allow” with “that allows” for consistency.*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22068, Line 20-21: Consider rewording “within previously reported uncertainties for immersion freezing experiments” as “for immersion freezing experiments, within previously reported uncertainties” for clarity.*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22069, Line 4-6: Consider changing to “As demonstrated in DeMott et al. (2014), higher  $RH_w$  values were required for full expression of immersion freezing in the CFDC. The use of 105 %  $RH_w$  in CSU- CFDC does not capture INP activity for many natural dusts, up to a factor of three.” for clarity.*

**Authors' response:** Changed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22069, Line 14: Remove “available” for clarity.*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22070, Line 7: Remove “one”*

**Authors' response:** Removed.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22071, Line 5-6: It is unclear what is meant by “and, with a slightly better agreement, a time-dependent treatment.” Please provide a clearer explanation.*

**Authors' response:** For clarity, the authors updated the text as, " The results from both instruments agreed well with each other from a data evaluation based on  $n_s$ , and this agreement was even improved when the different residence times in LACIS and the CSU-CFDC were accounted for (i.e., when nucleation rate coefficients were compared).".

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22071, Line 12: Change “from” to “than.”*

**Authors' response:** Changed.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22071, Line 14-15: Why is "(i.e., MRI-DCECC)" included? Also, replace " , which is  $N_{ice}$  of" with "of  $N_{ice} =$ "

**Authors' response:** Thanks for pointing out this error. We deleted (i.e., MRI-DCECC) and replaced " , which is  $N_{ice}$  of" with "of  $N_{ice} =$ " as per the reviewer's suggestion.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22071, Line 17: Change "their" to "the."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22071, Line 20: Replace "therefore" with "so" or use a semicolon to separate the clauses.

**Authors' response:** Now the text reads, "...particles; therefore, an OPC threshold...".

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22071-2, Line 25-1: Replace "resulting in the data from PINC being in agreement with LACIS..." with "resulting in agreement between the data from PINC and data from LACIS..." for clarity.

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22072, Line 9: Replace the comma with a semicolon to separate independent clauses.

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22073, Line 21: Put a space between "in" and " $n_s$ ."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22074, Line 6-8: Consider changing " , whereas" to " . However," and placing a comma before "which" to avoid a run-on sentence.

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22074, Line 15: Change "its" to "the."

**Authors' response:** Corrected. This sentence is now moved to Page 22068 Lines 11-12, and it now reads, "CU-RMCS detected the warmest immersion freezing of illite NX particles at about -23 °C under the experimental conditions used in the present work (see the Supplementary Methods for further details).".

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22075, Line 22: Change "well agreed" to "agreed well."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22075, Line 24: Is "unique" necessary here?

**Authors' response:** No. Deleted.

**Reviewer's comment:** Page 22076, Line 2-4: A space is required before " $n_s$ ."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22077, Line 21: "axs" should be "axes."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22077, Line 24: Again, "especially" in this context is an unnecessary qualifier?

**Authors' response:** The reviewer is correct. Deleted.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22080, Line 21: Consider removing "to control of the conditions leading to" for clarity.

**Authors' response:** We agree. It is not necessary and has been removed.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22084, Line 13: Replace "be of" with "have."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22085, Line 1: Replace "shows" with "show"

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22085, Line 16: Remove "of" for consistency.

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22086, Line 11: Commas are unnecessary.

**Authors' response:** Commas are now deleted.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22086, Line 12-14: Consider changing "...PNNL-CIC and IMCA-ZINC both of which measured condensation/immersion and purely immersion mode freezing efficiency of particles, respectively, are in reasonable..." to "...PNNL-CIC and IMCA-ZINC measured condensation/immersion and purely immersion mode freezing efficiency of particles, respectively, and are in reasonable..." for clarity.

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22087, Line 6-7: Change "K-feldspar and" and "orthoclase which" to "K-feldspar, and" and "orthoclase, which."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22088, Line 26: Change "the function" to "a function."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment:* Page 22089, Line 8: Change "the function" to "a function."

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: Page 22089, Line 15: Change "(Garimella et al., 2014)" to "Garimella et al., (2014)."*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

**Additional revision: In addition to addressing the reviewers' comments, other editorial corrections (major ones) were made as below.**

- Page 22047-22048 Lines 23-18: This paragraph now starts with a more general statement of how the different datasets compare and then discuss the possible difference between the dry-dispersed and suspended measurements further down in the paragraph. This paragraph now reads, "In general, the seventeen immersion freezing measurement techniques deviate, within a range of about 8 °C in terms of temperature, by three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ . In addition, we show evidence that the immersion freezing efficiency expressed in  $n_s$  of illite NX particles is relatively independent of droplet size, particle mass in suspension, particle size and cooling rate during freezing. A strong temperature dependence and weak time- and size dependence of the immersion freezing efficiency of illite rich clay mineral particles enabled the  $n_s$  parameterization solely as a function of temperature. We also characterized the  $n_s(T)$  spectra and identified a section with a steep slope between -20 and -27 °C, where a large fraction of active sites of our test dust may trigger immersion freezing. This slope was followed by a region with a gentler slope at temperatures below -27 °C. While the agreement between different instruments was reasonable below ~ -27 °C, there seemed to be a different trend in the temperature-dependent ice nucleation activity from the suspension and dry-dispersed particle measurements for this mineral dust, in particular at higher temperatures. For instance, the ice nucleation activity expressed in  $n_s$  was smaller for the average of the wet suspended samples and higher for the average of the dry-dispersed aerosol samples between about -27 and -18 °C. Only instruments making measurements with wet suspended samples were able to measure ice nucleation above -18 °C. A possible explanation for the deviation between -27 and -18 °C is discussed. Multiple exponential distribution fits in both linear and log space for both specific surface area and geometric surface area are provided. These new fits, constrained by using identical reference samples, will help to compare IN measurement methods that are not included in the present study and IN data from future IN instruments."
- The authors have realized that the averaging/fitting procedure in the linear space in Fig. 7 would bias the fit to higher  $n_s$  values. Therefore, we have added the fit in the log space in Fig. 7 and associated fit expressions in Table 3. We also present  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  spectra averaged in the log space in Fig. S3 (see the current version of SI Lines 724-741) in a similar way to Fig. 8. As can be seen in both Fig. S3 and Fig. 8, there seems a different trend between suspension and dry-dispersed particle measurements for this mineral dust. Thus, the choice of averaging procedure does not influence our data interpretation of this deviation (i.e.,  $n_s$  from dry-dispersed methods >  $n_s$  from suspension methods) in this study.

Accordingly, we have also modified the following texts to clarify the use of linear or log space:

Page 22048 Lines 12-15 now reads, "Multiple exponential distribution fits in both linear and log space for both specific surface area and geometric surface area are provided."

Pages 22077-22078 Lines 27-1 now reads, "We also report the absolute values of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  for four  $T$ -segregated segments based on  $T$ -binned Lin. Avg. (multiple exponential distribution fit to

the  $T$ -binned average data in the linear space),  $T$ -binned Max. (fit to the  $T$ -binned maxima in the linear space) and  $T$ -binned Min. (fit to the  $T$ -binned minima in the linear space) in Fig. 7 (i.e.,  $T_1$  to  $T_4$ ).”.

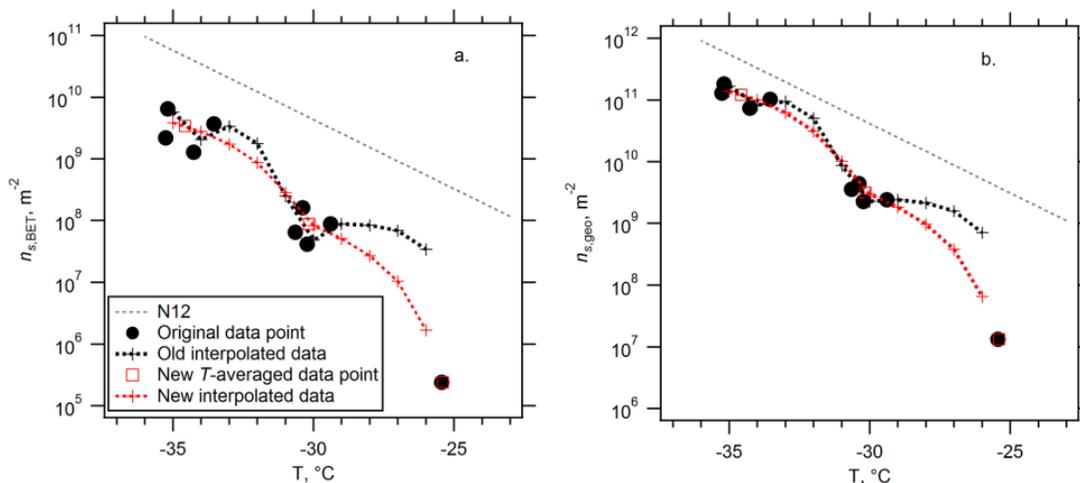
Page 22078 Lines 12-14 now reads, “In this figure, panels i, ii and iii show  $T$ -binned data averaged in the linear space of all seventeen instruments, all suspension type measurements, and all measurements that involved dry particles, respectively, while panel iv shows a comparison between suspension and dry-particle measurements.”.

Table 3 legend now reads, “Table 3. List of the Gumbel cumulative distribution fit parameters to the  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$  for  $T$ -binned ensemble dataset fitted in the linear space [All (lin)], ensemble dataset fitted in the log space [All (log)], ensemble maximum values ( $All_{max}$ ), ensemble minimum values ( $All_{min}$ ), suspension subset fitted in the linear space [Sus (lin)], suspension subset fitted in the log space [Sus (log)], dry-dispersed particle subset fitted in the linear space [Dry (lin)] and dry-dispersed particle subset fitted in the log space [Dry (log)]. Note that  $All_{max}$  and  $All_{min}$  are fitted in the linear space.”.

Figure 7 caption now reads, “The multiple exponential distribution fit in the linear space ( $T$ -binned Lin. Avg.) is expressed as  $n_{s,BET}(T) = \exp(23.82 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T + 17.49)))) + 1.39$  or  $n_{s,geo}(T) = \exp(25.75 \times \exp(-\exp(0.13 \times (T + 17.17)))) + 3.34$ . The same fit in the log space ( $T$ -binned Log. Avg.) is expressed as  $n_{s,BET}(T) = \exp(22.00 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T + 20.07)))) + 3.00$  or  $n_{s,geo}(T) = \exp(22.93 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T + 20.31)))) + 5.72$ .”.

Figure 8 caption now reads, “ $T$ -binned  $n_{s,geo}$  (a) and  $n_{s,BET}$  (b).  $T$ -binned data (i.e., average in the linear space with 1 °C bins for  $-37$  °C  $< T < -11$  °C) of  $n_s(T)$  spectra are presented for...”.

- We replaced MΩ with MΩ cm. MΩ was the wrong unit (Page 22055 Line 25; SI Line 66 and 190).
- The first sentence in 3.2.8 (Page 22069 Line 1) now reads, “This CFDC provided data for condensation/immersion freezing at around -21.2, -25.1 and -29.7 °C (a total of eight data points with two, two and four points at around each temperature, respectively), which extends to a warmer region than the AIDA measurements.”. All data points are now presented in Figs. 4, 5 and 6.
- PINC provided data for immersion freezing at around -25.4, -30.2 and -34.6 °C (a total of nine data points with one, four and four points at around each temperature, respectively). This distribution of data points results in the black fit curve-shape (see black dotted line named ‘old interpolated data’ in the figure below). To obtain a more representative fit, we grouped/averaged those four data points at the averaged T and performed the same polynomial interpolation with only three data points (at -25.4, -30.2 and -34.6 °C) for  $-35$  °C  $< T < -26$  °C. New interpolated data fits the data better than the previous one and gives much better trace on the  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$  data as shown in the Figs. S4-S8. Accordingly, the fit parameters (i.e., expressions in Table 3) as well as data representations (Figs. 4, 5, 7 and 8) have changed but only slightly.



**Extra Figure.**  $T$ -binned interpolated  $n_s(T)$  data (black and red cross markers) for PINC based on the BET (a) and geometric (b) surface areas. Note that the interpolation is valid for  $-35\text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -26\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  with  $1\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  bins. Literature results (N12) are also shown.

Additionally, the authors added a new sentence in Page 22071 Line 17.

“PINC provided data for immersion freezing at around  $-25.4$ ,  $-30.2$  and  $-34.6\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  (a total of nine data points with one, four and four points at around each temperature, respectively).”

- The authors found the recent publication showing the IN activity of supermicron particles of mineral dust (i.e., *Wheeler et al.*, 2014). We added this new reference in Page 22083 Lines 18-20.

“Since dry aggregates can have large ‘supermicron’ sizes, they may have different IN propensities and efficiencies (*Wheeler et al.*, 2014)...”

Since we examined the size dependency by comparing only submicron range diameters vs. bulk throughout this study, we modified Page 22066 Lines 16- for clarity.

“The results suggest size independence of  $n_s$  within the experimental uncertainties (a combination of binomial sampling error and the uncertainty of conversion of aerodynamic particle diameter to mass) for the range of examined size (500 nm vs. bulk) and mass concentrations...”

We also modified another sentence in Page 22073 Lines 5-7.

Original: “Specifically, a number of instruments (AIDA, LACIS, MRI-DCECC, PINC, PNNL-CIC and IMCA-ZINC) have shown size-independent  $n_s$  values for dry-dispersed particles.”

→

Modified: “Specifically, AIDA and MRI-DCECC have shown size-independent  $n_s$  values for submicron dry-dispersed particles.”

New Reference: Wheeler, M. J., Mason, R. H., Steunenberg, K., Wagstaff, M., Chou, C. and Bertram, A. K.: Immersion freezing of supermicron mineral dust particles: freezing results, testing different schemes for describing ice nucleation, and ice nucleation active site densities, *J. Phys. Chem. A*, Article ASAP, doi: 10.1021/jp507875q, 2014.

- For clarity, we added the following sentence in Page 22086 Line 20.

“As described in the Supplementary Methods, immersion mode experiments were performed for the droplets, which were not activated via contact freezing.”

- We modified the following sentence in Page 22087 Lines 26-27.

Original: “...acid processing of K-feldspar which deactivated kaolinite samples.”

→

Modified: “...acid processing of K-feldspar which deactivated Fluka-kaolinite.”

We also added another sentence in Page 22087 Line 28.

“More quantitative investigations of the acid processing of both reference and atmospherically relevant materials and its influence on their immersion mode ice nucleation efficiencies are needed.”

- Figure 2 now shows the surface area distributions normalized to ‘the total surface area concentration’. Accordingly, the unit on the y-axis in Fig. 2 has been changed to  $dS/d\log D_p$ , arb.
- During the preparation of the revised version of the manuscript, we have recognized that the concentration of  $\text{Na}^+$  cations measured with HPLC was biased by  $\text{Na}^+$  leaching from the sodium borosilicate glass bottle used for sample storage. Therefore we have excluded this data from the Fig. 3. The measurements of other the cations ( $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ) were not affected since these elements are not present in the sodium borosilicate glass chemical formula.
- The polydisperse and size-selected data from the MRI-DCECC measurements in Fig. 6 are ‘combined’ for the overall data visibility.
- Two new sentences have been added in Acknowledgement.

“D. Niedermeier acknowledges financial support from the Alexander von Humboldt-foundation, Germany.”

“N. Hiranuma also thanks the AIDA technical team, including R. Buschbacher, T. Chudy, O. Dombrowski, E. Kranz, G. Scheurig and S. Vogt, for their professional support for the chamber maintenance and operation.”

## **Referee #2 (Prof. Gabor Vali)**

*Reviewer's comment: This paper is the result of a large effort in organization and in execution. It represents a significant step in clarifying the power and the limitations of laboratory ice nucleation studies. It also adds considerable new information about the ice nucleating capacity of the mineral illite NX. The authors are congratulated on conceiving and carrying out this work. The main accomplishment of this investigation is to show that many different measurement methods can be used to arrive at a quantitative evaluation of the ice nucleating ability of illite NX. Using the same sample of the mineral and performing measurements with the instruments located at their home bases is a useful alternative approach to the inter-comparison workshops with co-located instruments. Discrepancies among the various measurements in this intercomparison were about the same magnitude as those found for simultaneous measurements with a dust sample in the 2007 workshop (DeMott et al. 2011). Here a larger number of instruments were involved, with a greater diversity of operating principles, so the comparable result represents a success and perhaps even some advantage. It is worth noting that the results represents a substantial improvement over the long term; the scatter was much worse in the results of the 1975 workshop (Vali, 1976).*

*However, the results also demonstrate fairly serious limitations. Discrepancies of about two orders of magnitude in the derived measures of ice nucleating ability indicate that comparisons of data obtained in different experiments - past and future - will have to be compared with that sort of variability in mind. Furthermore, measurements of the abundance of INPs in the atmosphere or in other systems have to be accepted with similar possible error ranges. The approach of using a sample powder distributed to different locations has its own difficulties, principally that of ensuring sample stability. It could be expected that a mineral powder is fairly stable but that is not absolutely certain. The effects of oxidation, humidity changes, radiation, aging, vapor adsorption, etc., cannot be separated from differences that arise due to variations in measurement techniques. Tests conducted with the suspensions to diagnose changes in composition (last paragraph on page 22055) is a step in the right direction and shows the possible importance of such tests.*

*What do the results say about the success of this endeavor? First, the greater degree of agreement among the measurements with suspensions shows that those methods have greater control and fewer uncertainties than the tests with dry aerosols. The downside to the drop-freezing tests is that the background noise level is relatively high, restricting measurements to temperatures above -20 °C or -25 °C at best. Second, the scatter in the results for dry aerosol methods is due to diverse operating principles on which the measurements rely. These uncertainties are difficult to surmount. Third, the results support the notion that the frequency of nucleating sites per particle is proportional to the surface area of the particle for illite NX and similar materials.*

**Authors' response:** The authors highly appreciate Prof. Gabor Vali for his comments above, giving a good overview and summary of our study along with previous achievements made by the ice nucleation research community. As mentioned above, there are indeed some important limitations, emerging from instrumental and analytical perspectives, which must be overcome in working towards a complete understanding of the deviation in ice-nucleating ability of examined (and future) techniques.

Here is our response to Prof. Vali's comments.

*Reviewer's comment: One could argue that the scatter of measurements are a combination of the instrumental variations and of incomplete fulfillment of the assumptions of the analysis.*

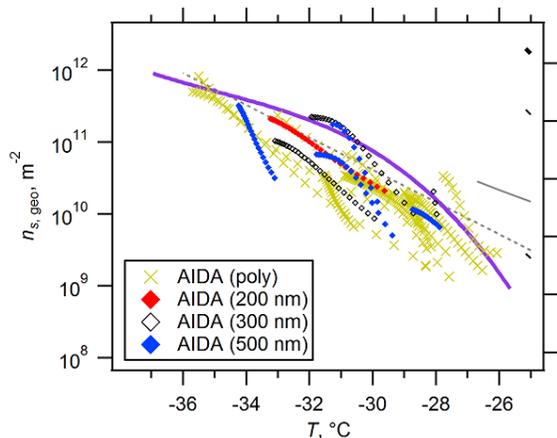
**Authors' response:** As mentioned in Page 22091 Lines 7-13, the individual uncertainties of each instrument cannot be greater than the discrepancy among the results from the different instruments (~8 °C

in terms of temperature and up to three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ ), suggesting that all instruments may be reasonably precise but it is still difficult to find overall agreement between current IN measurement techniques, at least using illite NX as the standard and allowing partners to analyze it independently. For instance, it is still difficult to compare ice nucleation results because sample preparation techniques and measurement methods (e.g., particle dispersion and size distribution characterization) differ from group to group, which also can contribute to the scatter of data (i.e.,  $n_s$  diversity). Hence, a continued investigation to obtain further insights into consistencies or diversity of IN measurement techniques, perhaps by assembling and comparing them using identically processed test dust samples over similar thermodynamic conditions as demonstrated in ICIS-2007, is important (i.e., Page 22092 Lines 5-13).

**Reviewer’s comment:** *Can the authors state what they consider the proof of adequacy of the  $n_s$  analysis? The size-sorted results? Also, could they explain what is meant (22090/15) by “uniform distribution of active sites for available  $S_{total}$ ”? Independence of site density from particle size? How well is that proven?*

**Authors’ response:** *Hoose and Möhler (2012) compiled ice nucleation efficiencies of atmospheric aerosol by evaluating aerosol-specific ‘singular’ freezing onsets when or after specific ambient conditions were met. Such time-independent and surface area-scaled  $n_s$  formulations, originally developed by Connolly et al. (2009) and Niemand et al. (2012) on the basis of earlier suggestions by DeMott et al. (1995), have been recently adapted to assess the nucleation in a wide range of atmospherically relevant  $T$ -RH<sub>ice</sub> conditions (i.e.,  $T > -78$  °C; Hiranuma et al., 2014a).*

In the present work, we examined two premises of the  $n_s$  analysis, namely time independence and size independence. For the former, strong temperature dependence and weak time dependence of immersion freezing using illite NX particles are presented in Sect. 4.3 of the current manuscript. For the latter, we previously demonstrated the size independence of the  $n_s$  value using two different sizes of submicron hematite particles (200 and 1000 nm volume equivalent diameter; Hiranuma et al., 2014a). This was based on the AIDA deposition mode nucleation experiments. We have evidence that this size independence of the  $n_s$  value remains true for submicron illite NX particles based on the AIDA and CSU-IS, in which the  $n_s$  values derived from polydisperse and quasi-monodisperse populations overlap (See Figs. 4b and 5b, Figs. 4g and 5g). We also present the magnified version of Fig. 5g below [Note temperature and  $n_s$  uncertainty for the AIDA immersion experiment is  $\pm 0.3$  °C and  $\pm 35\%$ , respectively (Möhler et al., 2003; Steinke et al., 2011)]. Additionally, a size independence of the freezing behavior for particles with different sizes was reported in Wex et al. (2014) and Augustin-Bauditz et al. (2014). Nevertheless, more experiments with size-selected particles, in particular those larger than 0.5  $\mu\text{m}$ , are needed to further investigate the size dependence of  $n_s$  (Wheeler et al., 2014).



**Extra Figure.** Magnified section ( $T < -25$  °C and  $n_s > 10^8 \text{ m}^{-2}$ ) of Fig. 5G with three size subcategorizations. The number in brackets represents the DMA set point size in mobility diameter. This figure is not shown in the manuscript since the data used to generate this figure (i.e.,  $T$ ,  $n_s$  and DMA size setpoint) are summarized in publically accessible data base available at <http://imk-aaf-s1.imk-aaf.kit.edu/inuit/> as already mentioned in Page 22059 Lines 6-9.

For clarity, we modified Page 22068 Lines 19-. The text now reads, “Ice-nucleating efficiencies of both polydisperse and quasi-monodisperse illite NX particles were investigated in this study.  $n_s$  of DMA size-selected illite NX particles (200, 300 and 500 nm mobility diameter) agreed well with that of the polydisperse population for immersion freezing experiments, within previously reported uncertainties ( $T \pm 0.3$  °C and  $n_s \pm 35\%$ ; *Steinke et al.*, 2011).”.

We added the following sentence in Page 22068 Line 23.

Added text: “Previously, *Hiranuma et al* (2014a) demonstrated the size independence of the  $n_s$  value using two different sizes of submicron hematite particles (200 and 1000 nm volume equivalent diameter) based on AIDA deposition mode nucleation experiments. Such a similarity might remain true for the immersion mode freezing of mineral dust particles that are smaller than 1  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter.”

We also added the following sentences in Page 22071 Line 6.

Added text: “...were compared). Furthermore, a size independence of the immersion mode freezing was seen for Fluka-kaolinite particles with mobility diameters of 300 and 700 nm in *Wex et al.* (2014), and for illite NX particles when comparing particles with mobility diameters of 500 nm to bulk material (*Augustin-Bauditz et al.*, 2014).”

In addition, Page 22053 Lines 13-15 now reads, “Results of freezing efficiencies at specific temperatures are presented using the ice nucleation active surface-site density ( $n_s$ ) parameterization (e.g., *Connolly et al.*, 2009; *Niemand et al.*, 2012; *Hoose and Möhler*, 2012) developed on the basis of suggestions by *DeMott et al.* (1995).”.

New Reference:

Augustin-Bauditz, S., Wex, H., Kanter, S., Ebert, M., Stolz, F., Prager, A., Niedermeier, D. and Stratmann, F.: The immersion mode ice nucleation behavior of mineral dusts: A comparison of different pure and surface modified dusts, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 41, doi:10.1002/2014GL061317, 2014.

DeMott, P. J.: Quantitative descriptions of ice formation mechanisms of silver iodide-type aerosols, *Atmos. Res.*, 38, 63–99, doi:10.1016/0169-8095(94)00088-U, 1995.

**Reviewer’s comment:** *The overview of the results in Fig. 6 is not as informative as should be. This graph is valuable in demonstrating the overall trend of the results. However, the author might consider also displaying the results in terms of the ratios of the individual measurements to the geometric mean of all the data across the temperature range covered. That type of display would provide a clearer depiction of the data for evaluating trends with respect to each measurement technique. Also, it would be useful to see results presented separately for the suspension measurements and for the dry aerosol measurements. The influence of sample size is neglected in the analysis. Weighting data points by error ranges resulting from sample sizes would have been useful.*

**Authors’ response:** This is a good suggestion. We added new figures (Fig. S4-S8) in SI Lines 742-787. The authors would like to present these figures after introducing the  $T$ -binned figures (i.e., Fig. 8) because the ratios are in part calculated based on the  $T$ -binned interpolated data. Accordingly, we also add the following paragraph in the manuscript Page 22079 Line 2.

“In addition,  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  spectra averaged in the log space are presented in Fig. S3. Similarly, we also present  $T$ -binned ratios of the individual measurements to the log fit of the data [All (log), Sus (log) or Dry (log) from Table 3] across the temperature range covered for all the measurement techniques ( $-37\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} < T < -11\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) in the Supplement Figs. S4-S8. These figures provide inter-comparisons of the  $n_s$  deviations across the various techniques employed in this study.”

The text added in the updated version of SI Lines 742-754 reads, “Figures S4 depicts the  $n_s$  diversity in  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ , which represents the ratio of the individual measurements ( $n_{s,ind.}$ ) to the log fit line to either all data [All (log)], the suspension data [Sus (log)] or the dry-dispersed particle data [Dry (log)] as  $n_{s,fit}$ . The interpolated  $T$ -binned data (i.e., interpolated data points in Figs. 4 and 5) are used for  $n_{s,ind.}$ . The fit in the log space, which is derived from the parameters summarized in Table 3, is used as a denominator to avoid a bias of sudden jump of the reference value at certain temperatures where the number of available data changes. As shown in the figure, data deviation (i.e., scatter from the Avg.  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$  line) can be seen in both suspension measurements and dry aerosol measurements. This deviation is observed with all the  $n_{s,fit}$  cases [All (log), Sus (log) and Dry (log)]. Additionally, the scatter of individual non- $T$ -binned data and the validity of interpolations are presented in Figs. S5-S8. In specific, these four figures (Figs. S5-S8) complement panels a.ii and a.iii, panels b.ii and b.iii, panels a.iv and a.v and panels b.iv and b.v. from Fig. S4, respectively, in greater detail.”

As shown in these figures, data deviation (i.e., scatter from the Avg.  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$  line) can be seen in both suspension measurements and dry aerosol measurements. This deviation is observed with all the  $n_{s,fit}$  cases [All (log), Sus (log) and Dry (log)].

Page 22074 Lines 27-28 now reads, “Similarly, dry-dispersed particle measurements also exhibit scattered data for their measured temperature ranges.”

Page 22073 Lines 7-9 reads:

Original: “Overall, compared to suspension measurements, dry-dispersed particle measurements showed more pronounced diversity between measurements.”

→

Modified: “Overall, compared to suspension measurements, dry-dispersed particle measurements showed higher  $n_s$  values.”

Page 22073 Lines 14-15 deleted.

Deleted: “In-depth discussions of potential reasons for diversity specific to dry-dispersed particle measurements are given below (Sect. 4).”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22059/eq. (1) Since analysis of the data is being conducted with the time-independent singular approximation, it is somewhat misleading and needless to introduce  $J_{imm}$  in Eq. (1). This rate is not used in subsequent steps and there is no definition of what values of  $t$  are used for the different experimental methods. I recommend deleting the middle part of Eq. (1).*

**Authors’ response:** The reviewer is correct in pointing out that we do not use  $J_{imm}$  in the rest of the manuscript. We simplified the equation as:

$$n_{s,geo}(T) = -\ln\left(1 - \frac{N_{ice}(T)}{N_{total}}\right)\left(\frac{1}{S_{ve}}\right), \quad (1)$$

**Reviewer's comment:** *There seems to be another problem with Eq. (1) in that it is unclear whether the logarithms is taken over both bracketed terms or only the first one. Is the equation dimensionally correct?*

**Authors' response:** Eqn. 1 is dimensionally correct. Logarithm is taken over the first bracketed term. The units on both sides match.

**Reviewer's comment:** *The value of writing Eqs. (1) - (3) in terms of size bins isn't really useful for this paper, since no size-resolved data are presented and neither were the measurements performed in a size-resolved manner.*

**Authors' response:** Prof. Vali is correct. None of the measurement PI produced  $n_s$  as a function of size; therefore, size summation symbols ( $\sum_{i=1}^n$ ) from Eqns. 1 to 3 are omitted.

**Reviewer's comment:** *Could the authors address what uncertainties arise due to shape assumption, conversion to BET and DLS surface area?*

**Authors' response:** Shape assumption: For SMPS and APS measurements, a dynamic shape factor of  $1.49 (\pm 0.12)$  was accounted for and used to estimate the volume equivalent diameter as mentioned in Page 22057 Lines 1-5. As an OPC measures optical scattering intensities from the particles which are converted to actual particle sizes by the Mie theory assuming spherical particles of known refractive index, an OPC cannot accurately measure sizes of non-spherical or irregularly structured particles. This typically results in overestimations of their actual sizes compared to the optical particle sizes by a factor of about two for non-spherical particles as discussed in Page 22057 Lines 11-14. This correction was also included to estimate the volume equivalent diameter.

BET and DLS surface area: For BET surface area, our experimental uncertainty is  $124.4 \pm 1.5 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ . The manufacturer report for the reproducibility of the DLS measurement is  $<5\%$  ( $1\%$  for 100 nm Polystyrene). We note that, as discussed in Page 22061 Lines 17-20, the 'representativeness' of our DLS surface area highly depends on the degree of agglomeration, and it could vary up to a factor of 13 based on our size distribution comparisons (i.e., potential effect of agglomeration, Sect. 4.4). For instance, agglomeration can reduce the surface area exposed to air or available to water as well as the  $S_{\text{total}}/M_{\text{total}}$  value (mentioned in Page 22061 Lines 14-15). Since we do not have size distribution measurements and associated  $S_{\text{total}}/M_{\text{total}}$  for each suspension measurement, DLS-SSA is presumably used for the data evaluation for the measurements with polydispersed suspended particles throughout this study. Nevertheless, the usage of DLS-SSA is reasonable since the presence of fewer agglomerates in suspended particles has been demonstrated with hematite particles as shown in Fig. 1 of *Hiranuma et al. (2014b)*. We presume such a similarity might remain true for the illite NX particles. Furthermore, the use of DLS-SSA ( $= 6.54 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ ) is reasonable because the conversion factor ranged for size-selected particle diameters from 200 nm to 1000 nm (as discussed in Page 22061 Lines 3-6) is similar to DLS-SSA (also similar to AIDA-SSA; i.e., Fig. 2b). We also note that the discussion of potential effect of agglomerates is separately given in Sect. 4.4.

For clarity, we modified Pages 22061-22062 Lines 10-3, and it now reads:

“...in which,  $n_{m,\text{sus}}$  is the IN active mass for suspension measurements,  $\alpha$  represents the ice activated fraction ( $= N_{\text{ice}}/N_{\text{total}}$ ), which is the direct measurement of suspension experiments and some of the dry-dispersed particle methods. With an assumption of a uniform BET-SSA, the resulting  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  may be representative of measurements with suspended samples because minimal corrections (only  $\alpha$  and  $\theta$ ) are involved when compared to that with dry-dispersed particles. Owing to internal surface area and surface roughness, BET-SSA may be greater than DLS-SSA (*O'Sullivan et al., 2014*).

Alternatively, we can also convert ice-nucleating mass derived from suspension measurements,  $n_{m,sus}$ , to  $n_{s,geo}$  using DLS-SSA to provide a reasonable comparison to dry-dispersed particle measurements. However, this process requires one more step than when using  $n_{s,BET}$  (with an additional assumption of constant size distribution for all suspensions) and two more steps than when using  $n_m$ . For our inter-comparison study, we used both  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$ . Because fewer conversion factors are involved,  $n_{s,BET}$  may be best suited for suspension measurements, and  $n_{s,geo}$  may be best suited for dry-dispersed particle measurements (Eqn. 3 to 4 or vice versa).

The usage of DLS-SSA for the calculation of  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  of suspension measurements appears to be reasonable, as this leads to  $n_{s,geo}$  for suspension measurements nearly equivalent to  $n_{s,geo}$  for dry-dispersed particles. When  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  is derived based on TSI-OPS measurements, a value of  $0.49 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  is obtained, which is smaller by a factor of about thirteen compared to DLS-SSA. This difference may be mainly due to the fact that dry-dispersed particles are typically prone to agglomeration (discussed below, i.e., Sect. 3.1) compared to the measurements with suspended particles. The presence of fewer agglomerates in suspended particles is shown in Fig. 1 of *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). Since the size distribution of a suspended sample for each experiment was not measured, DLS-SSA was used for the data evaluation for suspension measurements throughout this study.”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22063/7-10 The authors state that the “. . . effects of impurities upon ice nucleation activity cannot be evaluated . . .” and that the impurities may be responsible for variations in ice nucleating efficiency at various temperatures. The underlying assumption here is that there is a specific temperature of activity associated with each component or impurity. If that is what the authors mean evidence need to be presented. Since that claim is made in the literature only for illite NX, the generalization here made is questionable.*

**Authors’ response:** The authors agree that the generalization is not appropriate here. We modified the sentence in Page 22063 Lines 7-8:

Original: “Therefore, the possible effect of impurities upon the ice nucleation activity cannot be evaluated on the basis of its bulk analysis of the chemical composition.”

→

Modified: “Therefore, the possible effect of these observed impurities in illite NX upon the ice nucleation activity cannot be evaluated on the basis of its bulk analysis of the chemical composition.”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22063/13 It is unclear what special advantage illite NX has as a reference material over other minerals or other materials. The scatter in measured ice nucleating ability by different methods counters this statement.*

**Authors’ response:** As stated in Page 22052 Line 27-, the objective of the INUIT project is to investigate the immersion freezing behavior of ‘reference’ particles. The INUIT group finds this commercially available illite NX is a quantitatively ideal reference of illite rich ‘clay’ material that can be shared among a large number of PIs. Moreover, illite NX samples contain relatively fewer impurities (e.g., quartz) when compared to other test dusts (e.g., IMt-1 illite contains 10 – 15% quartz based on manufacture report of clay mineral society; Arizona test dust contains ~17.1 % quartz as reported in Broadley et al. (2012)).

Besides illite NX, the INUIT group has comprehensively investigated the immersion freezing activities of Snomax (*Wex et al.*, 2014b) and hematite (*Hiranuma et al.*, 2014a and b) over the last three years. We will continue investigating the ice-nucleating ability of the other reference materials (e.g., K-feldspar) and more atmospherically relevant materials (e.g., soil dust, proteinaceous- and non-proteinaceous biological particles) in the next few years.

We now shorten and simplify the sentences for clarity:

Original: “Nonetheless, detection of non-illite mineral components implies the possibility of a wide range of ice nucleation efficiencies by the test sample at various temperatures. Hence, the illite NX sample may reflect the complexities of natural dust particles, which typically contain multiple sites with differing nucleation abilities, and can therefore be used as a reference material to mimic ice nucleation activity of physically and chemically complex natural dusts.”

→

Modified: “Nonetheless, detection of non-illite mineral components may reflect the complexities of natural dust particles, which typically contain multiple sites with differing nucleation abilities. Thus, illite rich clay mineral can be used as a reference material to mimic the ice nucleation activity of physically and chemically complex natural dusts (Murray *et al.*, 2012).”

Reference:

Wex, H., Augustin-Bauditz, S., Boose, Y., Budke, C., Curtius, J., Diehl, K., Dreyer, A., Frank, F., Hartmann, S., Hiranuma, N., Jantsch, E., Kanji, Z. A., Kiselev, A., Koop, T., Möhler, O., Niedermeier, D., Nillius, B., Rösch, M., Rose, D., Schmidt, C., Steinke, I., and Stratmann, F.: Intercomparing different devices for the investigation of ice-nucleating particles using Snomax<sup>®</sup> as test substance, *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss.*, 14, 22321–22384, doi:10.5194/acpd-14-22321-2014, 2014b. (Accepted in *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* On Dec. 20, 2014).

*Reviewer’s comment: 22066/8-10 What would it have meant if the results showed different  $n_s(T)$  spectra for different mass concentrations? Dilution of samples with clean water is not normally expected to change the derived spectra. The statement here is a confirmation of that expectation not a new result.*

**Authors’ response:** Yes, this observation is indeed expected when the experiments work properly. Therefore such observation is an important consistency check for this type of experiment. We have added two sentences for explanation.

We modified Page 22066 Lines 8-10, and the text now reads,

“Immersion freezing efficiency of illite NX particles collapsed into a single  $n_s(T)$  spectrum, i.e. IN efficiency does not depend on suspended particle mass for the concentration range studied here. This observation is a check for consistency and it implies that ice nucleation is indeed triggered by suspended illite NX particles, and neither by impurities contained in the water used for dilution nor at the glass surface supporting the droplets. If IN efficiency did depend on suspended particle mass, different  $n_s(T)$  spectra would result from the various illite NX concentrations, which are shifted by the respective dilution factor.”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22066/14-17 Do the values given represent a cut-off size or the center of a narrow band in sizes?*

**Authors’ response:** The latter is correct. The size is a narrow band of sizes centered at the mobility size selected by a DMA, as discussed in detail in the supplemental material (and as done by other PIs in this work).

*Reviewer’s comment: 22067/5 Typo in  $n_s(T)$*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer’s comment: 22067 What is meant by ‘effective’ surface?*

**Authors' response:** The word 'effective' does not add any values in the text. For clarity, we removed "effective":

Original: "..., implying that the absence of an effective surface in contact with a substrate has a negligible effect on immersion freezing for our experimental conditions."

→

Modified: "...,implying that the surface making contact with the substrate has a negligible effect on immersion freezing for our experimental conditions."

*Reviewer's comment: 22067/15 abbreviate pL and nL as in previous paragraphs*

**Authors' response:** Page 22068 Line 2 now reads, "~400 picoliter to 150 nanoliter".

*Reviewer's comment: 22068/22 Size-independence is a significant finding and deserves more detailed description (limits if validity, degree of agreement . . .)*

**Authors' response:** Page 22068 Lines 19- now reads, "Ice-nucleating efficiencies of both polydisperse and quasi-monodisperse illite NX particles were investigated in this study.  $n_s$  of DMA size-selected illite NX particles (200, 300 and 500 nm mobility diameter) agreed well with that of the polydisperse population for immersion freezing experiments, within previously reported uncertainties ( $T \pm 0.3$  °C and  $n_s \pm 35\%$ ; *Steinke et al.*, 2011).".

We now add the following sentence in Page 22068 Line 23.

Added text: "Previously, *Hiranuma et al* (2014a) demonstrated the size independence of the  $n_s$  value using two different sizes of submicron hematite particles (200 and 1000 nm volume equivalent diameter) based on AIDA deposition mode nucleation experiments. Such a similarity might remain true for the immersion mode freezing of mineral dust particles that are smaller than 1  $\mu$ m diameter."

We also added the following sentences in Page 22071 Line 6.

Added text: "... were compared). Furthermore, a size independence of the immersion mode freezing was seen for Fluka-kaolinite particles with mobility diameters of 300 and 700 nm in *Wex et al.* (2014), and for illite NX particles when comparing particles with mobility diameters of 500 nm to bulk material (*Augustin-Bauditz et al.*, 2014)."

*Reviewer's comment: In Fig. 4 what does "AIDA size selected" refer to?*

**Authors' response:** As discussed above, a DMA was used to generate quasi-monodisperse particles (200, 300 and 500 nm mobility diameter) in the AIDA study.

*Reviewer's comment: 22069/21 What discrepancy is being referred to?*

**Authors' response:** For clarity, we replaced "the discrepancy" with "high  $n_s$  values when compared to the other measurements".

*Reviewer's comment: 22073/16 The title of Section 3.3 is not a good reflection of what is actually described.*

**Authors' response:** We agree, and the title of the Sect. 3.3 now reads, “Inter-comparisons based on the slope parameter of  $n_s(T)$  spectra”.

*Reviewer's comment: 22073/17 I would have found it useful to have Figure 6 ahead of the detailed presentation of the results from each instrument. Discussions refer to differences from the overall trend, etc. which are not readily perceived from Figs. 4 and 5.*

**Authors' response:** Considering the large number of instruments involved in this inter-comparison paper, we found (after internal discussion) that it is best to discuss the individual instrument results prior to the compiled results.

*Reviewer's comment: 22073/21 Typo: inns*

**Authors' response:** Thank you. Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: 22073/22-27 It is unclear to me whether these statements refer to the overall trend or some group of data sets.*

**Authors' response:** Within this  $T$  range (i.e.,  $-27\text{ °C} \leq T \leq -18\text{ °C}$ ), the immersion results from all suspension measurements and a majority of dry measurements coexist (see the investigated  $T$  range for each technique in Table 1). Exceptions include LACIS, EDB and IMCA-ZINC.

Accordingly, we rephrased the sentence as:

Original: “Diversity is especially pronounced (for several orders of magnitude in  $n_s$ ) at  $-27\text{ °C} < T < -18\text{ °C}$ , where the results from suspension measurements and a majority of dry measurements coexist.”

→

Modified: “Diversity is especially pronounced for several orders of magnitude in  $n_s$  at  $-27\text{ °C} \leq T \leq -18\text{ °C}$ , where the results from suspension measurements and a majority of dry measurements coexist (see the investigated  $T$  range for each technique in Table 1).”

*Reviewer's comment: 22074/5 Aren't the numerical values of the slopes negative?*

**Authors' response:** Prof. Vali is right. For consistency and clarity, we added the definition of the slope parameter in Page 22073 Line 24.

“...slope in the spectrum (i.e., the absolute value of  $\Delta \log(n_s)/\Delta T$  in  $\log\text{ m}^{-2}\text{ °C}^{-1}$ , hereafter denoted as  $\Delta \log(n_s)/\Delta T$ )...”

*Reviewer's comment: 22074/10 Since the fraction of active sites is reflected by the absolute values of  $n_s$ , it is unclear what the authors want to express here.*

**Authors' response:** We have modified this part of sentence to read:

Original: “..., suggesting that a large fraction of active sites of our test dust may trigger immersion freezing at...”

→

Modified: “..., suggesting that a dominant fraction of INP contained in our test dust becomes ice active in immersion freezing at ...”

*Reviewer's comment: 22074/14-20 There appears to be some repetition here.*

**Authors' response:** The authors thank Prof. Vali for pointing out this error. We have rephrased Page 22074 Lines 13-21 as:

“Similar observations are made by most of the other suspension measurement techniques. In short, most suspension methods capture the ... containing 1.0 wt% illite NX (see the Supplementary Methods).”

*Reviewer's comment: 22074/27 A possibly significant point is being made here - the amount of scatter in suspension measurements versus dry aerosol measurements - but this is masked by the larger number of the latter type of data. The authors could examine this difference in a rather simple way and it would be very useful to have that analysis presented in the paper.*

**Authors' response:** Discussed above (i.e., Figs. S4-S8; SI Lines 742-787).

*Reviewer's comment: 22076/11-14 A resounding conclusion is stated here only to be qualified in lines 14-17, with more analysis promised. This is confusing. The reference to uniform distribution is not supported by any specific result.*

**Authors' response:** We agree with you. We do not have evidence to support the premise that active sites are uniformly distributed. For this reason, we delete Page 22076 Lines 11-14.

*Reviewer's comment: 22076/19 Grammar issue: the past tense in this sentence conflicts with the reference to the section to follow and the next sentence which uses the present tense.*

**Authors' response:** “was elucidated” → “is further discussed”

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/2 Typo: space missing between in and  $n_s$ .*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/2 What does shifting of activation temperatures mean?*

**Authors' response:** Matching the  $n_s$  values by shifting  $T_s$  horizontally rather than doing that for  $n_s$  vertically.

Page 22077 Lines 2-3 now reads:

“...whereas others may shift activation temperatures horizontally to match the  $n_s$  values from other instruments, perhaps biasing the overall accuracy and precision of instruments.”

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/5 So-called T-binned data presentation does hardly deserves to be used as section heading. It is a fairly standard procedure.*

**Authors' response:** Heading changed to “4.1 Dry vs. suspension  $n_s(T)$  data”.

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/13 Typo: space between 'r' and 'for'*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/20 Grammar: past tense used here is out of sync with the rest of the writing*

**Authors' response:** Corrected.

*Reviewer's comment: 22077/21 Don't the values of Hor(max – min) and Ver(max – min) depend on where those are taken? Are the values indicated in the graphs picked for particular reason? Are these the maxima within the gray bands for each value?*

**Authors' response:** Correct,  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  and  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  depend on temperature. The values shown on the Figure 7 are the “maximum” deviation we can find across all the measurements.

Fig. 7A             $\text{Hor} (-36.8\text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -29.0\text{ }^\circ\text{C} \text{ at } n_s \sim 5.2\text{e}+09)$ ;  $\text{Ver} (\log(n_{s,\text{max}}/n_{s,\text{min}}) = 3.0 \text{ at } -21\text{ }^\circ\text{C})$   
Fig. 7B             $\text{Hor} (-36.7\text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -29.2\text{ }^\circ\text{C} \text{ at } n_s \sim 1.5\text{e}+11)$ ;  $\text{Ver} (\log(n_{s,\text{max}}/n_{s,\text{min}}) = 3.0 \text{ at } -20\text{ }^\circ\text{C})$

For clarity, we modified the Fig. 7 legend as:

“...The maximum deviation between maxima and minima in horizontal axis (in  $T$  °C) and vertical axis [ $\log(n_{s,\text{max}}/n_{s,\text{min}})$ ] corresponds to  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  and  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$ , respectively.”

We also modified Page 22077 Lines 20-22:

“It is observed that the largest deviation between the maxima and minima in the horizontal and vertical axes, corresponding to  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  and  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$ , respectively, shown in Fig. 7, is similar for both  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  (Fig. 7a) and  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  (Fig. 7b).”

Since  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  and  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  are similar for  $n_s$  BET and for  $n_s$  geo in this definition, we also modified Page 22077 Lines 22-26.

“Nevertheless,  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  is representative of measurements with suspended samples because fewer corrections are involved for its estimation when compared to that with dry-dispersed particles.”

As discussed and shown above, we cannot say for certain that  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  is a better proxy for inter-comparison of the IN measurements. Therefore, Page 22091 Lines 13-15 now reads, “In addition, two different  $n_s$  metrics,  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  and  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$ , were compared, and we found that  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  is a better proxy for suspension-based IN measurements, while  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  is better for dry-dispersed particle measurements.”

*Reviewer's comment: 22078/1-3 What is the reason for expecting the results here given?*

**Authors' response:** We mean the results are consistent with the results described in Sect. 3.3 (i.e., Inter-comparisons based on the slope parameter of  $n_s(T)$  spectra). We modified:

Original: “As expected, the slope is comparable to A13 in the  $T_1$  to  $T_3$  segment (-11 to -27 °C), while the slope in the  $T_4$  segment is similar to N12. The largest deviations in  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$ , corresponding to two to three orders of magnitude of  $n_s$ , were...”

→

Modified: “The slopes are comparable to the slope of the A13 parameterization in the  $T_1$  to  $T_3$  segments (-11 to -27 °C), while the slope in the  $T_4$  segment is similar to those of the N12 parameterizations. These results are consistent with the results described in Sect. 3.3. Further,  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  for roughly three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$  is ...”

*Reviewer's comment: 22078/3-7 The valuation of Ver(max – min) is too limited. Only the point of its highest value is commented on. It would be useful to provide more information about its numerical value across the entire temperature range. 22078/7-10 What meaning do the authors attach to Hor(max –*

*min)? Clearly, the numerical value of  $Hor(max - min)$  is much larger than any temperature measurement error. Is the authors' interpretation related to variations in the activity of sites between one or other measurement method? If so, what reasons can be given for such changes? If  $Hor(max-min)$  is just a reflection of the spread along the abscissa, it does not merit the introduction of a new parameter.*

**Authors' response:** The  $Ver_{Max-Min}$  value provides the maximum deviation in  $\log(n_{s,max}/n_{s,min})$ , and we would like to keep it as is (discussed above). As now stated in Page 22078 Lines 3-4,  $Ver_{Max-Min}$  values varied up to three orders of magnitude (or  $\log(n_{s,max}/n_{s,min}) \sim 3.0$ ). The max  $Ver$  value was observed  $\sim -20$  °C (now reads, "...  $Ver_{Max-Min}$  for roughly three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$  is observed in a temperature region around  $\sim -20$  °C for both  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  spectra.").

Likewise, the  $Hor_{Max-Min}$  value provides the maximum deviation of the seventeen immersion freezing measurement techniques (about 8 °C in terms of temperature). We would also like to keep  $Hor_{Max-Min}$  discussions. In the paper  $Hor_{Max-Min}$  deviation is discussed, see Page 22078 lines 7-10 [now reads, "...our  $Hor_{Max-Min}$  shows that the seventeen measurements are in reasonable agreement within 7.8 °C (-36.8 °C, -33.0 °C, -29.0 °C (*min, log fit, max*)) at  $n_{s,BET}$  of  $5.2 \times 10^9 \text{ m}^{-2}$  and 7.5 °C (-36.7 °C, -32.8 °C, -29.2 °C (*min, log fit, max*)) at  $n_{s,geo}$  of  $1.5 \times 10^{11} \text{ m}^{-2}$ "].

Accordingly, we also modified the following sentences in Abstract and Conclusion.

Abstract: Page 22048 Lines 1-3: "the seventeen immersion freezing measurement techniques deviate, within the range of about 8 °C in terms of temperature, by three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ ."

Conclusion: Page 22091 Lines 7-9: "the seventeen immersion freezing measurement techniques deviate, within a range of about 8 °C in terms of temperature, by three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ ."

*Reviewer's comment: 22078/17 Please clarify what you mean by pronounced freezing and differences. In fact, the intention behind this whole sentence is a bit vague.*

**Authors' response:** We modified the sentence to clarify this. We changed words: "pronounced freezing and differences" → "abrupt increase in  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  and  $n_s$  deviations"

*Reviewer's comment: 22078/19 This paragraph mixes past and present tense wording.*

**Authors' response:** We modified the sentence to clarify this. We changed words to, "...over a wide range is of great advantage..."

*Reviewer's comment: 22078/23 The distinction drawn for experimental methods using dry aerosol inputs as 'working on a particle by particle basis' is vague. Doesn't the evaluation of suspension measurements also assume that each nucleating site is located on a different particle? The authors are hinting at a subtle point which is not explored in detail and is poorly expressed by what is said. The main difference, in my view, is that suspension methods run into background problems at cold temperatures and that dry aerosol methods lack sensitivity (sample volume) at warmer temperatures.*

**Authors' response:** We have changed the text according to the reviewer's suggestion.

Original: "In turn, dry-dispersed particle measurements were advantageous for their capacity to work on a particle by particle basis and can readily explore particle size dependencies. Further, these measurements..."

→

Modified: “suspension experiments with small picoliter or nanoliter droplets allow measurements right down to the homogeneous freezing limit ( $\sim -37$  °C; *Koop et al.*, 2000). In turn, suspension methods with microliter droplets may run into ‘background problems’ at temperatures below about  $-20$  °C to  $-25$  °C for samples that do not contain many IN active at these temperatures, because then impurities contained in the water may trigger freezing. Conversely, dry aerosol methods lack sensitivity for detecting rare IN at high temperatures because of their low sample volume. These dry particle measurements are in general good...”

We also add the text regarding background freezing in FRIDGE (SI Lines 304-307):

“Background freezing induced by impurities in the water was observed at  $T < -23$  °C. This background freezing contributed to less than 15 % of the overall freezing in the range of  $-25$  °C  $< T < -23$  °C and was accounted for the  $n_s$  estimation.”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22078/29 Freezing efficiency is not defined.*

**Authors’ response:** Corrected. The authors meant  $n_s$ .

*Reviewer’s comment: 22079/4-11 While it is easy to agree with the general point being made here, the meaning of many parts of this paragraph is quite vague. What is meant by systematic uncertainty, absolute standard technique, . . .? I think that what is said in this paragraph would be better placed in the Introduction.*

**Authors’ response:** We agree with Prof. Vali. This paragraph is not engaged with the IN discussion; therefore, the 1<sup>st</sup> paragraph discussion does not add any scientific merit to the manuscript. It is now removed.

*Reviewer’s comment: 22082/23 Was the SBM fit obtained using the LACIS data points or to the straight line shown in Fig. 9?*

**Authors’ response:** A contact angle distribution was fitted to the frozen fractions measured with LACIS. When then SBM calculations are done and the resulting frozen fractions are converted to  $n_s$ , this results in the straight lines shown in Fig. 9.

The text in Page 22082 Lines 23-29 was modified.

“Specifically, a contact angle distribution was fitted to the LACIS measurements and was used, together with the soccer ball model (SBM; *Niedermeier et al.*, 2011 and 2014), to simulate frozen fractions for different residence times varying over four orders of magnitude (i.e., 1, 10, 100 and 1000 s residence time). These frozen fractions were then used to calculate  $n_s$ , shown as lines in Fig. 9. More specifically, frozen fractions for 500 nm diameter illite NX particles were calculated based on SBM to obtain  $n_s(T)$  spectra.”

*Reviewer’s comment: 22085/5 Are particles removed from the filter with full efficiency in the washing process? If that is not sure, it should be mentioned as a potential explanation of the observed discrepancy.*

**Authors’ response:** High efficiency particle removal has been demonstrated by the authors. SI Lines 286-288 now reads, “It is noteworthy that the application of the ultrasonic bath and its high efficiency in the washing process for particle removal were demonstrated with a similar experimental setup employed by *Ardon-Dryer and Levin* (2014).”.

*Reviewer's comment: 22085/7 Description of this method for FRIDGE is missing in the Supplementary Methods.*

**Authors' response:** We thank you for pointing out this error. We now add the texts for the FRIDGE immersion mode operation in SI lines 275-307.

*Reviewer's comment: 22090/23 This paragraph is rather confusing, specially the first sentence.*

**Authors' response:** We rewrote the paragraph based on the modifications discussed earlier (i.e., Fig S4-S8; SI Lines 740-787):

“Furthermore, comparisons of the suspension subsets against the dry-dispersed particle techniques were performed. Dry samples alone showed higher  $n_s$  values compared to the pre-suspended samples above -27 °C. A possible explanation for this deviation (i.e.,  $n_s$  from dry-dispersed methods >  $n_s$  from suspension methods) may be the surface modification of the illite NX particles (e.g., due to ion dissolution effects in the aqueous suspension).”

*Reviewer's comment: 22091/28 Could you clarify what is meant by ‘temperature change is the major driver of immersion freezing’?*

**Authors' response:** We wanted to point out that our observations show that immersion freezing efficiency of illite NX particles is temperature-dependent and increases as the temperature decreases. We revised the text to clarify this point.

“...our observations show that temperature is the major variable influencing the immersion freezing of illite NX particles, as the  $n_s$  values in general increase while temperature decreases.”

*Reviewer's comment: 22092/1 What is the connection of this sentence to the previous one?*

**Authors' response:** There is no connection. For clarity, we modified the sentence. Page 22091/22092 Lines 28-4 now reads, “In addition, our results of  $n_s$  and absolute values of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  distributions across a wide range of temperatures imply that clay minerals may contain various freezing activation energies, and the immersion freezing nature of clay minerals (e.g., illite NX) in a wide range of temperatures cannot be fitted by simple exponential functions but are governed by a hybrid of multi-exponential functions (a combination of scaled A13 and N12 parameterizations).”

**Additional revision:** *In addition to addressing the reviewers' comments, other editorial corrections (major ones) are made as seen in the last four pages (Pages 12-15) of our response to the reviewer #1.*

In addition to addressing the reviewers' comments, all relevant changes made in the manuscript and SI are indicated by the highlighted sections in yellow below.

## **A comprehensive laboratory study on the immersion freezing behavior of illite NX particles: a comparison of seventeen ice nucleation measurement techniques**

Naruki Hiranuma<sup>1</sup>, Stefanie Augustin-Bauditz<sup>2</sup>, Heinz Bingemer<sup>3</sup>, Carsten Budke<sup>4</sup>, Joachim Curtius<sup>3</sup>, Anja Danielczok<sup>3</sup>, Karoline Diehl<sup>5</sup>, Katharina Dreischmeier<sup>4</sup>, Martin Ebert<sup>6</sup>, Fabian Frank<sup>3</sup>, Nadine Hoffmann<sup>1</sup>, Konrad Kandler<sup>6</sup>, Alexei Kiselev<sup>1</sup>, Thomas Koop<sup>4</sup>, Thomas Leisner<sup>1</sup>, Ottmar Möhler<sup>1</sup>, Björn Nillius<sup>3,\*</sup>, Andreas Peckhaus<sup>1</sup>, Diana Rose<sup>3</sup>, Stephan Weinbruch<sup>6</sup>, Heike Wex<sup>2</sup>, Yvonne Boose<sup>7</sup>, Paul J. DeMott<sup>8</sup>, John D. Hader<sup>9</sup>, Thomas C. J. Hill<sup>8</sup>, Zamin A. Kanji<sup>7</sup>, Gourihar Kulkarni<sup>10</sup>, Ezra J. T. Levin<sup>8</sup>, Christina S. McCluskey<sup>8</sup>, Masataka Murakami<sup>11</sup>, Benjamin J. Murray<sup>12</sup>, Dennis Niedermeier<sup>2,\*\*</sup>, Markus D. Petters<sup>9</sup>, Daniel O'Sullivan<sup>9</sup>, Atsushi Saito<sup>11</sup>, Gregory P. Schill<sup>13</sup>, Takuya Tajiri<sup>11</sup>, Margret A. Tolbert<sup>13</sup>, André Welti<sup>7</sup>, Thomas F. Whale<sup>12</sup>, Timothy P. Wright<sup>9</sup>, and Katsuya Yamashita<sup>11,\*\*\*</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Institute for Meteorology and Climate Research – Atmospheric Aerosol Research, Karlsruhe Institute of Technology, Karlsruhe, Germany.

<sup>2</sup>Leibniz Institute for Tropospheric Research, Leipzig, Germany.

<sup>3</sup>Institute for Atmospheric Physics, University of Mainz, Mainz, Germany.

<sup>4</sup>Faculty of Chemistry, Bielefeld University, Bielefeld, Germany.

<sup>5</sup>Institute for Atmospheric and Environmental Science, Goethe University of Frankfurt, Frankfurt, Germany.

<sup>6</sup>Institute of Applied Geosciences, Technical University Darmstadt, Germany.

<sup>7</sup>Institute for Atmosphere and Climate Science, ETH, Zurich, Switzerland.

<sup>8</sup>Department of Atmospheric Science, Colorado State University, Fort Collins, CO, USA.

<sup>9</sup>Department of Marine Earth and Atmospheric Sciences, North Carolina State University, Raleigh, NC, USA.

<sup>10</sup>Atmospheric Science and Global Change Division, Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, Richland, WA, USA.

<sup>11</sup>Meteorological Research Institute (MRI), Tsukuba, Japan.

<sup>12</sup>Institute for Climate and Atmospheric Science, School of Earth and Environment, University of Leeds, Leeds, UK.

<sup>13</sup>Cooperative Institute for Research in Environmental Sciences and Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of Colorado, Boulder, CO, USA.

Now at, \*Max-Planck-Institut für Chemie, Mainz, Germany.

Now at, \*\*Department of Physics, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, MI, USA.

Now at, \*\*\* Snow and Ice Research Center, Nagaoka, Japan.

Manuscript in preparation for *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*  
ACP – Special Issue: Results from the ice nuclei research unit (INUIT)

December 21, 2014

## 1 Abstract

2

3 Immersion freezing is the most relevant heterogeneous ice nucleation mechanism  
4 through which ice crystals are formed in mixed-phase clouds. In recent years, an increasing  
5 number of laboratory experiments utilizing a variety of instruments have examined immersion  
6 freezing activity of atmospherically relevant ice-nucleating particles. However, an inter-  
7 comparison of these laboratory results is a difficult task because investigators have used  
8 different ice nucleation (IN) measurement methods to produce these results. A remaining  
9 challenge is to explore the sensitivity and accuracy of these techniques and to understand how  
10 the IN results are potentially influenced or biased by experimental parameters associated with  
11 these techniques.

12 Within the framework of INUIT (Ice Nuclei research UnIT), we distributed an illite  
13 rich sample (illite NX) as a representative surrogate for atmospheric mineral dust particles to  
14 investigators to perform immersion freezing experiments using different IN measurement  
15 methods and to obtain IN data as a function of particle concentration, temperature ( $T$ ), cooling  
16 rate and nucleation time. Seventeen measurement methods were involved in the data inter-  
17 comparison. Experiments with seven instruments started with the test sample pre-suspended  
18 in water before cooling, while ten other instruments employed water vapor condensation onto  
19 dry-dispersed particles followed by immersion freezing. The resulting comprehensive  
20 immersion freezing dataset was evaluated using the ice nucleation active surface-site density,  
21  $n_s$ , to develop a representative  $n_s(T)$  spectrum that spans a wide temperature range ( $-37\text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T$   
22  $< -11\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ) and covers nine orders of magnitude in  $n_s$ .

23 In general, the seventeen immersion freezing measurement techniques deviate, within  
24 a range of about  $8\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  in terms of temperature, by three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ .  
25 In addition, we show evidence that the immersion freezing efficiency expressed in  $n_s$  of illite  
26 NX particles is relatively independent of droplet size, particle mass in suspension, particle size  
27 and cooling rate during freezing. A strong temperature dependence and weak time- and size  
28 dependence of the immersion freezing efficiency of illite rich clay mineral particles enabled  
29 the  $n_s$  parameterization solely as a function of temperature. We also characterized the  $n_s(T)$   
30 spectra and identified a section with a steep slope between  $-20$  and  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ , where a large  
31 fraction of active sites of our test dust may trigger immersion freezing. This slope was  
32 followed by a region with a gentler slope at temperatures below  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . While the agreement  
33 between different instruments was reasonable below  $\sim -27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ , there seemed to be a different

34 trend in the temperature-dependent ice nucleation activity from the suspension and dry-  
35 dispersed particle measurements for this mineral dust, in particular at higher temperatures. For  
36 instance, the ice nucleation activity expressed in  $n_s$  was smaller for the average of the wet  
37 suspended samples and higher for the average of the dry-dispersed aerosol samples between  
38 about -27 and -18 °C. Only instruments making measurements with wet suspended samples  
39 were able to measure ice nucleation above -18 °C. A possible explanation for the deviation  
40 between -27 and -18 °C is discussed. Multiple exponential distribution fits in both linear and  
41 log space for both specific surface area and geometric surface area are provided. These new  
42 fits, constrained by using identical reference samples, will help to compare IN measurement  
43 methods that are not included in the present study and IN data from future IN instruments.

## 44 1. Introduction

45

### 46 1.1. Background

47

48 Primary ice formation by atmospheric ice-nucleating particles (INPs) markedly  
49 influences the formation and life cycle of mixed-phase clouds and very often also initiates  
50 precipitation formation. Therefore, ice-containing clouds play a significant role in the energy  
51 balance of the climate system and the hydrological cycle on Earth (Chapter 7 of IPCC 2013;  
52 *Boucher et al.*, 2013). Currently, quantitative predictions for the impact of these clouds on the  
53 Earth's radiative budget and thereby the climate are highly uncertain. This uncertainty arises  
54 primarily from a lack of fundamental understanding of ice microphysical processes, the  
55 representation of these processes in cloud models and knowledge of the abundance of INPs  
56 (*Hoose and Möhler*, 2012; *Murray et al.*, 2012). In particular, yearly emission rates of soil  
57 dust are 1000 to 4000 teragrams, accounting for a major proportion of both the dust  
58 component and the total particle loading in the atmosphere (*Boucher et al.*, 2013). The  
59 resulting radiative forcing directly exerted by mineral dust is estimated to range from -0.3 to  
60 +0.1 W m<sup>-2</sup>. Therefore, dust slightly contributes to the direct cooling effect of aerosols.  
61 However, our understanding of the influence of the dust burden upon overall climate forcing,  
62 including its secondary effect on cloud albedo, remains highly uncertain, in part due to the  
63 absence of accurate INP representations in atmospheric models. Thus, the effective radiative  
64 forcing effect of airborne dust on current climate predictions remains unresolved.

65 A small subset of all particles acts as INPs across a range of subzero temperatures,  
66 triggering ice formation in clouds via the process of heterogeneous ice nucleation. Previous  
67 laboratory experiments have taken diverse approaches in an attempt to mimic ice nucleation  
68 and freezing processes. These heterogeneous ice formation processes include deposition  
69 nucleation, immersion-, condensation- and contact freezing (*Vali*, 1985), inside-out contact  
70 freezing (i.e., freezing of an immersed INP in contact with the droplet surface from the inside;  
71 *Durant and Shaw*, 2005; *Fornea et al.*, 2009) and surface condensation freezing (i.e., freezing  
72 of supercooled water or residual aqueous solution trapped on particle surfaces, e.g., by the  
73 inverse Kelvin effect; *Christenson*, 2013; *Hiranuma et al.*, 2014a; *Marcolli*, 2014; *Welti et al.*,  
74 2014; *Wex et al.*, 2014). Without INPs, pure cloud water droplets or solution within particles  
75 can be supercooled to below -37 °C before freezing (*Koop et al.*, 2000; *Murray et al.*, 2010;  
76 *Rosenfeld and Woodley*, 2000).

77           Among the various modes of atmospheric ice nucleation, immersion freezing is one of  
78 the most important mechanisms for primary ice formation, accounting for 85% of ice  
79 formation in clouds that contain supercooled droplets (*Hoose et al.*, 2010). Furthermore, many  
80 of the previous experimental studies have investigated heterogeneous ice nucleation at  
81 conditions where water is supercooled before freezing (e.g., *Murray et al.*, 2012). However,  
82 the relative importance of the particles' physico-chemical properties [i.e., size, composition,  
83 solubility, hygroscopicity, cloud condensation nuclei activity, ice nucleation (IN) active sites,  
84 surface charge and/or crystallographic structure] for immersion freezing is not yet well known  
85 (e.g., *Hiranuma et al.*, 2013; *Hiranuma et al.*, 2014b; *Murray et al.*, 2012). Hence, more in-  
86 depth investigations and understanding of heterogeneous ice nucleation processes in  
87 supercooled clouds (as well as mixed-phase clouds) is of particular importance.

88

## 89 **1.2. State of the art of IN measurement techniques**

90

91           The concept of condensation nuclei contributing to ice formation was first introduced  
92 by Alfred Wegener in 1911 (*Wegener*, 1911). Since then, various instruments and methods  
93 have been developed to investigate the composition of atmospherically relevant INPs as well  
94 as their abundance; for example, the rapid expansion cloud-simulation chamber (RECC) was  
95 first introduced as a detector of ionizing particles. Such instruments have been used in many  
96 ice nucleation studies since the 1940s (e.g., *Cwilong*, 1947; *Fournier d'Albe*, 1949; *Palmer*,  
97 1949; *Bigg*, 1957; *Kline and Brier*, 1961). Supersaturated conditions with respect to water and  
98 ice, as a function of temperature, are created in the RECC vessel by a rapid pressure drop  
99 caused by mechanical expansion and concomitant cooling. Subsequently, water vapor in the  
100 supersaturated air can either deposit or condense on sample particles, leading to the formation  
101 of water droplets and/or ice.

102           A different type of instrument widely used to measure abundance and efficiency of  
103 INPs is the continuous flow diffusion chamber (CFDC). The need for portable instruments  
104 capable of obtaining continuous measurements for aircraft applications emerged in  
105 discussions during the 1970s and was a main driver of CFDC development. In CFDCs,  
106 particles are sampled into a region between two ice-coated concentric cylinders (or dual  
107 parallel plates) maintained at different temperatures, which generates a region of ice  
108 supersaturation between ice-coated walls. As the particles experience ice supersaturation  
109 conditions for a few seconds, INPs can be activated and diffusively grow to supermicron ice  
110 crystals. Typically, these large ice crystals can be detected and counted by an optical particle

111 counter (OPC) downstream of the instrument while the chamber temperature and humidity  
112 conditions are continuously recorded. Since its first appearance in the 1980s with horizontal  
113 parallel plates (*Hussain and Saunders, 1984; Tomlinson and Fukuta, 1985*), several new  
114 designs and operational principles **have been introduced** (e.g., vertically oriented cylinders;  
115 *Rogers et al., 1988*, horizontally oriented parallel plates; *Kanji and Abbatt, 2009*, vertically  
116 oriented parallel plates; *Stetzer et al., 2008; Chou et al., 2011; Friedman et al., 2011*). An  
117 alternative configuration is the continuous flow mixing chamber (e.g., Fast Ice Nucleus  
118 Chamber or FINCH; *Bundke et al., 2008*). The operation principle of this type of chamber  
119 does not involve water vapor diffusion from the ice walls, **as in** CFDC, but water vapor is  
120 available for ice growth from the humidified **air within** the chamber flow. This leads to an  
121 upper limit on INP concentrations that are observable with this methodology (*DeMott et al.,*  
122 *2011*). **A flow** tube (e.g., Leipzig Aerosol Cloud Interaction Simulator or LACIS, *Hartmann*  
123 *et al., 2011*) **has also** been developed in which a humidified stream containing aerosol  
124 particles is first cooled to activate droplets on the particles, which upon further cooling may  
125 then freeze.

126 In addition to chamber techniques, the mode-specific conditions for heterogeneous ice  
127 nucleation of a known INP placed on a substrate surface **have** been studied using optical  
128 microscope techniques. **For example, by immersing ice nuclei in water droplets placed on a**  
129 **hydrophobic substrate surface and collecting a series of images at controlled cooling rates, the**  
130 **change in reflectivity and opacity following ice formation can be characterized, and the**  
131 **associated freezing conditions can be identified** (e.g., *Knopf and Alpert, 2013; Murray et al.,*  
132 *2011*). More recently, other optical microscopy techniques coupled with a unique method of  
133 encapsulating particles into **droplets** followed by cooling (*Iannone et al., 2011*) or using the  
134 hydrophobic squalene/water emulsion (*Wright and Petters, 2013*) were introduced to the  
135 community. Using a similar approach, substrate-supported cooling studies have been applied  
136 to determine the freezing temperature in the contact mode (e.g., *Fornea et al., 2009; Niehaus*  
137 *et al., 2014*), or of deposition nucleation (e.g., *Kanji and Abbatt, 2006; Bingemer et al., 2012;*  
138 *Dymarska et al., 2006*). The microscopy-coupled substrate-supported freezing devices are  
139 advantageous to visualize the consequences of specific ice nucleation modes in controlled and  
140 simulated environments. In some studies, immersion freezing of **microliter** scale droplet  
141 volumes **was** analyzed at temperatures ( $T_s$ ) higher than  $-10\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  with a sensitivity of INP  
142 concentration as good as  $\sim 10^{-5}\text{ L}^{-1}$  (*Ardon-Dreyer et al., 2011*).

143 The freezing temperature of INPs either immersed in or in contact with levitated  
144 supercooled water droplets suspended in the air can also be determined by the change in light

145 scattering with a charge-coupled device (CCD) camera using an electrodynamic balance  
146 (EDB; *Hoffmann et al.*, 2013), an acoustic levitator (*Diehl et al.*, 2014) or in a vertical wind  
147 tunnel (*Szakáll et al.*, 2009). The advantage of these methods is the ability to provide, via  
148 high-resolution images, substrate-free information for statistically representative ice  
149 nucleation processes on a single droplet basis. This advantage is shared with all of the above  
150 mentioned chamber and flow tube devices.

151 Undoubtedly, these enormous efforts to develop numerous IN measurement techniques  
152 have advanced our basic knowledge of atmospheric ice formation. As a consequence, the  
153 atmospheric science community will continue to pursue investigations of IN to unravel their  
154 associated effects on climate. Accordingly, exploring the sensitivities, uncertainties and biases  
155 of various experimental techniques (e.g., methods for particle generation, size segregation,  
156 size estimation, ice detection and any other notable experimental procedures) in nucleating ice  
157 on particles of known physico-chemical properties is crucial in order to compile comparative  
158 INP data of multiple and complex measurement techniques from various research institutions.  
159 The information obtained from one technique guides other measurement techniques (*DeMott*  
160 *et al.*, 2011; *Riechers et al.*, 2013). A better understanding of the sensitivity of multiple  
161 techniques and the role of associated experimental parameters upon INP measurements will  
162 also help in transferring the laboratory-based measurements of INPs of various atmospheric  
163 constituents to their reliable **parameterizations** in models of atmospheric processes.

164 Since the 1960s, four international workshops have been organized to compare the  
165 performance of IN measuring instruments that were emerging or available at the time (*DeMott*  
166 *et al.*, 2011). In particular, effort was made during the fourth international ice nucleation  
167 workshop in 2007 (ICIS-2007) to assemble a total of nine laboratory and field IN instruments  
168 at the AIDA (**Aerosol Interaction and Dynamics in the Atmosphere**) facility and compare  
169 them using identical test dust samples (e.g., Arizona Test Dust, **or ATD**, and Saharan **dust**)  
170 over similar thermodynamic conditions. State-of-the-art knowledge was obtained from each  
171 workshop activity, and such measurement understanding was further incorporated to develop  
172 **the** next generation of IN instruments.

173

### 174 **1.3. Objectives**

175

176 The major aim of this study, and concurrent studies within the framework of the  
177 INUIT (**Ice Nuclei research UnIT**) project, **is** to investigate the immersion freezing behavior  
178 of reference particles (e.g., Snomax for bacterial IN processes and **potassium rich** feldspar, K-

179 feldspar, for mineral dust IN processes). In this work, we distributed illite NX samples from  
180 the same batch [with the exceptions of the samples used for Leeds-NIPI, ZINC and IMCA-  
181 ZINC (acronyms are defined in the Supplementary Information Sect. S4); *Broadley et al.*,  
182 2012; *Welti et al.*, 2009] among the INUIT project and associated partners. With a total of  
183 seventeen different IN measuring instruments, we inter-compared IN data from each  
184 instrument in order to obtain a comprehensive dataset for evaluating immersion freezing  
185 properties of illite NX particles. The dataset captures the functional dependence of various  
186 experimental parameter variables, such as particle concentration, particle size, droplet size,  
187 temperature, cooling rate and nucleation time, on the immersion freezing properties of illite  
188 NX particles. Further, some instruments used test samples suspended in water prior to  
189 experiments, while others used dry-dispersed particles. The basic experimental methods and  
190 parameterization approaches used to interpret the overall results and perform the inter-  
191 comparison are discussed.

192 Results of freezing efficiencies at specific temperatures are presented using the ice  
193 nucleation active surface-site density ( $n_s$ ) parameterization (e.g., *Connolly et al.*, 2009;  
194 *Niemand et al.*, 2012; *Hoose and Möhler*, 2012) developed on the basis of suggestions by  
195 *DeMott et al.* (1995). For instance, *Niemand et al.* (2012) showed that the singular  
196 parameterization approach of immersion freezing (i.e., freezing along water saturation  
197 conditions while cooling) of various desert dust particles derived from AIDA experiments  
198 converge upon one representative fit as a function of temperature, which is valid across a  
199 temperature range from -12 to -36 °C. The time-independent  $n_s$  parameterization has also been  
200 used in describing INP activation by several different constituents of clay minerals, e.g.,  
201 microcline and kaolinite, using the cold stage droplet freezing technique (*Atkinson et al.*,  
202 2013; *Murray et al.*, 2011; *Murray et al.*, 2010). Hence, comparison of IN efficiencies can be  
203 readily performed for multiple types of instruments using  $n_s$  parameterizations. Moreover,  
204 such time-independent and surface-area-scaled  $n_s$  formulations can be further adapted to  
205 comprehensively assess ice nucleation in a wide range of atmospherically relevant  
206 temperatures and relative humidities with respect to ice ( $RH_{ice}$ ), as was recently presented in  
207 *Hiranuma et al.* (2014a). The  $n_s$  parameterization for both immersion freezing and deposition  
208 nucleation can be directly implemented in cloud, weather and climate models to calculate the  
209 temperature-dependent abundance of INPs as a function of the aerosol surface area  
210 concentration.

## 211 2. Methods

212

### 213 2.1. Illite NX characterization

214

215 In this study, we have chosen illite NX (Arginotec, NX Nanopowder) as a surrogate  
216 for natural desert dusts. This choice of an illite rich material is based on a comparison of its  
217 mineralogical composition to that of desert dusts, which are also rich in illite but are also  
218 mixed with a range of other minerals (*Broadley et al.*, 2012). The present work gives an  
219 overview of laboratory experiments for immersion freezing of particles of illite NX, used as a  
220 surrogate for atmospheric desert dust particles. Illite NX bulk powder was previously  
221 characterized for its physico-chemical properties, such as mineralogy and specific surface area  
222 (SSA or  $\theta$  for brevity). It was observed that illite NX samples contained more than 74 weight  
223 percent (wt%) illite (*Broadley et al.*, 2012; *Friedrich et al.*, 2008) along with other  
224 components [kaolinite, quartz, calcite and feldspars (most likely orthoclase/sanidine), see  
225 Sect. 3.1 for more detail] which is similar to the X-ray diffraction (XRD) data specified by the  
226 manufacturer. These test particles typically have aggregates of many nanometer-sized grains,  
227 yielding an order of magnitude greater SSA ( $104.2 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ ; *Broadley et al.*, 2012). The  
228 aspherical and elongated nature of illite NX particles (aspect ratio up to  $\sim 4.8$ ; *Veghte and*  
229 *Freedman*, 2014) emphasizes the importance of considering its irregular shape. The  
230 manufacturer reports the particle density, after mechanical granulation, as  $2.65 \text{ g cm}^{-3}$ .

231 To determine the purity of our sample, and to compare this with previous observations,  
232 the dust mineralogy of a bulk illite NX sample was characterized using XRD (*Waseda et al.*,  
233 2011) prior to distribution. In addition, complementary energy dispersive X-ray (EDX)  
234 spectroscopy analysis was performed to characterize the elemental composition of individual  
235 particles. The illite NX particles were sampled directly from the AIDA chamber using a 47  
236 mm Nuclepore<sup>®</sup> filter (Whatman, 0.2  $\mu\text{m}$  pore-size, filter Cat. No. 111106) and used in the  
237 EDX analysis.

238 The  $\text{N}_2$ -adsorption-based SSA (or BET surface, *Brunauer, Emmett, and Teller*, 1938)  
239 of the illite NX sample was also measured. BET is a gas adsorption technique where the  
240 quantity of various gases required to form a monolayer over the entire available surface of dry  
241 particles, including internal surfaces, is measured (*Gregg and Sing*, 1982; *Bickmore et al.*,  
242 2002). From the knowledge of the size of a molecule on the surface, it is possible to  
243 determine the total surface area ( $S_{\text{total}}$ ). In this work, BET surface areas were determined using

244 two different gas adsorbents: N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O (resulting in  $\theta_{N_2}$  and  $\theta_{H_2O}$ ), with the latter being the  
245 surface area exposed to water. BET measurements with H<sub>2</sub>O were limited to 28% relative  
246 humidity with respect to water (RH<sub>w</sub>) to correctly account for a monolayer of H<sub>2</sub>O  
247 (*Quantachrome Instruments*, 2013).

248 The effect of particle processing, such as removal of hydrophilic ions by water, in a  
249 water suspension was examined by ion chromatography (IC). The influence of dust washing  
250 and discharge of soluble materials on IN propensity has been previously proposed (*Welti et*  
251 *al.*, 2014). More specifically, the authors postulated two different scenarios at different  
252 temperatures based on their observations. At temperatures below ~ -38 °C, the washed dust  
253 component may have enhanced water condensation below water saturation, and a formed  
254 liquid layer presumably may have stabilized the subcritical ice embryo entrapped inside the  
255 liquid. The authors proposed this capillary condensation process as a part of condensation  
256 freezing or homogeneous nucleation based on the previous observation (*Christenson*, 2013)  
257 and the theoretical framework (*Marcilli*, 2013). Above ~ -38 °C, on the other hand,  
258 heterogeneous nucleation might have been suppressed because the liquid layer derived from  
259 the deliquescence of soluble impurities from individual particles may have diminished  
260 accessibility of water vapor to active sites (e.g., localized surface features such as cracks and  
261 edges), originally proposed by *Koehler et al.* (2010), preventing the ice embryo formation. In  
262 this study, suspended samples were prepared by stirring illite NX powders (0.1 g in 10 mL of  
263 18.2 MΩ cm nanopure water) over three weeks. IC (Dionex DX-500 IC System equipped with  
264 Dionex CD20 Conductivity Detector) was used to determine the concentrations of washed out  
265 cations (K<sup>+</sup>, Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup>) as a function of time. A weak solution of sulfuric acid [5mL  
266 H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (96 wt%) diluted in 2 L of Nanopure water] was used as the eluent. The measurements  
267 were conducted in three series: every 5 to 10 s (seconds) within the first 2 min (minutes)  
268 (ultra-short time series, USTS), then every 10 min within the first hour after immersion (short  
269 time series, STS) followed by a long time series (LTS) with cation concentration  
270 measurements conducted every 2 days thereafter for a three week period.

271

## 272 2.2. Particle size distribution

273

274 Size distributions and the  $S_{total}$  (in m<sup>2</sup> cm<sup>-3</sup>) of both suspended and dry-dispersed illite  
275 NX particles were characterized using four size measurement techniques (i.e., aerosol size  
276 spectrometers and light scattering instruments). In particular, the dynamic light scattering

277 (DLS) size of suspended illite NX particles (0.05 to 1 mg bulk illite NX sample in 1 mL of  
278 triple-distilled water) was determined using the StabiSizer<sup>®</sup> (Microtrac Europe GmbH, PMX  
279 200CS) over the range of 0.0008 to 6.5  $\mu\text{m}$  hydrodynamic diameter. A more detailed  
280 description of this instrument and its application for studying the size of particles in  
281 suspension are addressed in *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b), and only a brief discussion is given  
282 here. The DLS measurements were carried out with negligible contribution of multiple  
283 scattering due to the utilized 180° backscattering mode. The hydrodynamic diameter, which  
284 was comparable to the volume equivalent diameter, is determined using a refractive index of  
285 1.55 to 1.58 for illite and of 1.333 for water, and a viscosity of water of 1.002 and 0.797 mPa  
286 s at 20 and 30 °C, respectively. From this metric, the surface area was calculated assuming  
287 spherical particles.

288 Size distributions of dry polydisperse illite NX particles were measured at AIDA  
289 controlled expansion cloud-simulation chamber (CECC) and MRI dynamic CECC (DCECC)  
290 prior to the expansion experiments. For AIDA-CECC, de-agglomerated illite NX particles  
291 from a rotating brush disperser (PALAS, RGB 1000) were passed through a series of inertial  
292 cyclone impactor stages ( $D_{50} \sim 1$  and  $5 \mu\text{m}$ ) and introduced to the  $84 \text{ m}^3$  volume AIDA vessel.  
293 Subsequently, a scanning mobility particle sizer (SMPS, TSI Inc., Model 3081 differential  
294 mobility analyzer, DMA, and Model 3010 condensation particle counter, CPC) and an  
295 aerodynamic particle sizer (APS, TSI Inc., Model 3321) were used to measure particle size  
296 distributions over the range of 0.01 to  $15.4 \mu\text{m}$  volume equivalent diameter. The assumption  
297 of particle sphericity, a dynamic shape factor (DSF or  $\chi$  in equations) of  $1.49 \pm 0.12$  (average  
298 of ten measurements  $\pm$  standard deviation) and a particle density of  $2.65 \text{ g cm}^{-3}$  were used to  
299 obtain the geometric-based (volume equivalent) diameter from an APS (*Hiranuma et al.*,  
300 2014b). At MRI-DCECC, a combination of an SMPS (TSI Inc., Model 3936) and a welas  
301 optical particle counter (welas-OPC, PALAS, Sensor series 2500) was used to acquire a size  
302 distribution for the size range of 0.01 to  $47.2 \mu\text{m}$  volume equivalent diameter directly from the  
303  $1.4 \text{ m}^3$  volume vessel. The same disperser type was used at both chambers for particle  
304 generation, and the upstream cyclone impactors ( $D_{50} \sim 1$  and  $2.5 \mu\text{m}$ ) were similarly deployed  
305 to filter out any larger particles and safeguard against injecting these particles into the vessel.  
306 We note that a linear correction factor of  $\sim 2$  was applied to convert the optical diameter  
307 measured by the welas-OPC to the APS-inferred volume equivalent diameter in several  
308 studies (*Wagner et al.*, 2011; *Hiranuma et al.*, 2014a).

309 The particle number size distribution of dry particles in the 0.3-10  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter range  
310 was also measured by a TSI 3330 optical particle sizer (OPS, TSI Inc.; TSI-OPS hereafter).

311 For particle generation, the illite NX sample was dispersed using a magnetic stirrer in a 100  
312 mL glass vessel that was purged with 200 mL min<sup>-1</sup> of dry particle-free compressed laboratory  
313 air, and then diluted further in two stages by approximately 1:100 with dry air. Subsequently,  
314 the backward scattering intensity of scattered light from a particle illuminated by a laser ( $\lambda =$   
315 660 nm) was measured. The instrument estimated the particle size distribution, assuming  
316 spherical particles, using Mie theory. As a result, the reported size is a volume equivalent  
317 spherical diameter. Additionally, these dry-dispersed particles were used for the immersion  
318 mode experiments of FRIDGE as described in the Supplementary Methods.

319

### 320 2.3. Ice nucleation measurements

321

322 The ice nucleation measurement techniques contributing to this collaborative effort are  
323 listed in Table 1. Descriptions of each measurement technique and their acronyms are  
324 available in the Supplementary Information Sect. S4. Briefly, four CFDC-type instruments,  
325 one continuous flow mixing chamber, two cloud simulation chambers, one diffusion cell, two  
326 levitators, one vertical wind tunnel, one laminar flow tube and five cold stage-type systems  
327 were employed in the inter-comparison. As seen in Table 1, measurement techniques with the  
328 first seven instruments (i.e., ID 1 to 7) and the immersion mode measurements of FRIDGE  
329 (ID 12) examined droplets produced from bulk illite NX samples in suspension, while the rest  
330 used dry-dispersed illite NX powder, sometimes followed by size selection with a DMA.  
331 Methods working with suspensions and those using dry particles employed different ways to  
332 determine the particle surface area, and the influence of these differences on the determination  
333 of  $n_s$  was investigated. For instance, CSU-IS was used to investigate the freezing activity of  
334 both bulk suspension and size-segregated particles in suspension. Two cloud expansion  
335 chambers, AIDA-CECC and MRI-DCECC, examined both polydisperse and size-selected dry  
336 illite NX particles. LACIS and IMCA-ZINC measured immersion freezing of droplets, where  
337 each droplet contained a single particle, and examined differently sized dry particles. The role  
338 of IN modes upon the estimation of  $n_s$  was also examined across various temperature ranges.  
339 The EDB-based method was used to measure the contact and immersion mode efficiencies of  
340 size segregated dry illite NX particles around -30 °C. Immersion freezing results from IMCA-  
341 ZINC were compared to previously reported ZINC data (Welti *et al.*, 2009) at temperatures  
342 below -31 °C and to PINC data for temperatures below -26 °C. In the present study, we  
343 derived ZINC's  $n_s$  values from the results reported in Welti *et al.* (2009). Specifically, ice

344 formation above 105% RH<sub>w</sub> up to the water drop survival line was used to calculate  $n_s$  based  
345 on given illite NX particle sizes. We note that the latent heat of condensation has minimal  
346 impact on droplet temperature, such that RH<sub>w</sub> > 105% maintains a water supersaturating  
347 condition for droplet freezing.

348 FRIDGE investigated ice nucleation of both dry-dispersed particles on a substrate at  
349 fixed temperatures (-25 °C < T < -18 °C) with increasing humidity ('default' deposition mode  
350 nucleation) as well as immersed particles. In the case of immersion freezing experiments with  
351 suspended samples, the cell temperature was lowered by 1 °C min<sup>-1</sup>.

352 The range of mass concentrations of the bulk illite NX sample in suspension varied  
353 from 3.1 x 10<sup>-6</sup> wt% (CSU-IS) to 2.6 wt% (M-WT). For dry-dispersed particle measurements,  
354 particle concentrations varied from ~10 cm<sup>-3</sup> (AIDA) up to ~9000 cm<sup>-3</sup> (MRI-DCECC).  
355 Experiments with M-AL, M-WT, EDB, and IMCA-ZINC were performed on a single drop  
356 basis. The shortest residence time of roughly 1.6 s was used for the laminar flow tube, LACIS,  
357 and the slowest cooling rate of 0.3 °C min<sup>-1</sup> (time-average cooling rate over an expansion,  
358 which translates to the equivalent updraft rate of ~0.5 m s<sup>-1</sup>) was used in AIDA-CECC.  
359 Altogether, immersion freezing was examined across the temperature range from ~ -10 to ~ -  
360 38 °C, and over a varied range of cooling rates, nucleation times and particle concentrations  
361 (summarized in publically accessible data base available at [http://imk-aaf-s1.imk-](http://imk-aaf-s1.imk-aaf.kit.edu/inuit/)  
362 [aaf.kit.edu/inuit/](http://imk-aaf.kit.edu/inuit/)).

363

#### 364 2.4. Ice nucleation parameterization

365

366 We now describe a method to parameterize surface area-scaled immersion freezing  
367 activities using the size equivalent ice nucleation active surface-site density based on  
368 geometric size ( $n_{s,geo}$ ; Connolly *et al.*, 2009; Niemand *et al.*, 2012; Hoose and Möhler, 2012).  
369 In short, this surface-site density approach approximates ice crystal formation observed in an  
370 experiment as a function of temperature, thus not accounting for time dependence.

371 Accordingly,  $n_{s,geo}$  can be expressed by:

$$372 \quad n_{s,geo}(T) = -\ln\left(1 - \frac{N_{ice}(T)}{N_{total}}\right) \left(\frac{1}{S_{ve}}\right), \quad (1)$$

373 in which,  $N_{ice}$  is the number concentration of formed ice crystals (cm<sup>-3</sup>),  $N_{total}$  is the total  
374 number concentration of particles prior to any freezing event (cm<sup>-3</sup>), and  $S_{ve}$  is the volume

375 equivalent surface area of an individual particle ( $m^2$ ). As demonstrated in *Niemand et al.*  
 376 (2012), if the activated ice fraction is small ( $<0.1$ ), the Taylor series approximation can be  
 377 applied to Eqn. 1. Assuming a uniform distribution of  $n_{s,geo}$  over a given  $S_{total}$  and a size  
 378 independency of  $n_{s,geo}$ , we can approximate  $n_{s,geo}$  as:

$$379 \quad n_{s,geo}(T) \approx \frac{N_{ice}(T)}{N_{total}S_{ve}} = \frac{N_{ice}(T)}{S_{total}}. \quad (2)$$

380 In addition, the IN efficiency can be related to the BET-SSA to estimate BET-inferred  
 381 ice nucleation surface-site density,  $n_{s,BET}$ . A description of the procedures used to estimate  
 382 both  $n_s$  metrics is given in *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). The advantage of using  $n_{s,geo}$  is its  
 383 applicability to both measurements and modeling activities due to the assumption of particle  
 384 sphericity. Conversely,  $n_{s,geo}$  cannot be directly obtained through suspension experiments  
 385 because the size distribution of a suspended sample for each experiment is not available;  
 386 therefore,  $S_{total}$  is determined from BET and the sample mass suspended in water.

387 In order to convert  $n_{s,geo}$  values of all dry-dispersed particle measurements into  $n_{s,BET}$ ,  
 388 the geometric size-based ice-nucleating mass,  $n_{m,geo}$  ( $g^{-1}$ ), is first calculated from the IN active  
 389 surface using either the surface-to-mass conversion factor (in  $m^2 g^{-1}$ ) of  $6/D_{ve}\rho$  (size-selected  
 390 case) or  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  (polydisperse case) by:

$$391 \quad n_{m,geo}(T) = \frac{N_{ice}(T)}{N_{total}M_{ve}} = \frac{6}{D_{ve}\rho} n_{s,geo}(T) \approx \left(\frac{S_{total}}{M_{total}}\right) n_{s,geo}(T) \quad (3)$$

392 where  $M_{ve}$  is the mass of a spherical particle of volume-equivalent diameter ( $g$ ),  $D_{ve}$  is the  
 393 volume equivalent midpoint diameter of particles ( $m$ ),  $\rho$  is the particle density of illite NX  
 394 ( $2.65 \times 10^6 g m^{-3}$ ), and  $M_{total}$  is the total particle mass concentration ( $g cm^{-3}$ ). We note that the  
 395 DLS size distribution-derived  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  (i.e., DLS-SSA) is  $6.54 m^2 g^{-1}$  and use for the  
 396 measurements with suspended particles. We also note that the conversion factor ranges from  
 397  $11.3$  to  $2.26 m^2 g^{-1}$  for size-selected particle diameters from 200 nm to 1000 nm, respectively,  
 398 where these sizes denote the range of particle diameters used in the size-selected cases in the  
 399 present study. Therefore, ice-nucleating mass can be scaled to the BET-SSA ( $\theta$ ,  $124.4 m^2 g^{-1}$ )  
 400 to derive  $n_{s,BET}$  as:

$$401 \quad n_{s,BET}(T) = \frac{n_{m,geo}(T)}{\theta} \approx \frac{n_{m,sus}(T)}{\theta} = \frac{\alpha}{M_{ve}\theta}, \quad (4)$$

402 in which,  $n_{m,sus}$  is the IN active mass for suspension measurements,  $\alpha$  represents the ice  
 403 activated fraction ( $= N_{ice}/N_{total}$ ), which is the direct measurement of suspension experiments  
 404 and some of the dry-dispersed particle methods. With an assumption of a uniform BET-SSA,

405 the resulting  $n_{s,BET}$  may be representative of measurements with suspended samples because  
406 minimal corrections (only  $\alpha$  and  $\theta$ ) are involved when compared to that with dry-dispersed  
407 particles. Owing to internal surface area and surface roughness, BET-SSA may be greater than  
408 DLS-SSA (*O'Sullivan et al.*, 2014).

409 Alternatively, we can also convert ice-nucleating mass derived from suspension  
410 measurements,  $n_{m,sus}$ , to  $n_{s,geo}$  using DLS-SSA to provide a reasonable comparison to dry-  
411 dispersed particle measurements. However, this process requires one more step than when  
412 using  $n_{s,BET}$  (with an additional assumption of constant size distribution for all suspensions)  
413 and two more steps than when using  $n_m$ . For our inter-comparison study, we used both  $n_{s,BET}$   
414 and  $n_{s,geo}$ . Because fewer conversion factors are involved,  $n_{s,BET}$  may be best suited for  
415 suspension measurements, and  $n_{s,geo}$  may be best suited for dry-dispersed particle  
416 measurements (Eqn. 3 to 4 or vice versa).

417 The usage of DLS-SSA for the calculation of  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  of suspension measurements  
418 appears to be reasonable, as this leads to  $n_{s,geo}$  for suspension measurements nearly equivalent  
419 to  $n_{s,geo}$  for dry-dispersed particles. When  $S_{total}/M_{total}$  is derived based on TSI-OPS  
420 measurements, a value of  $0.49 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  is obtained, which is smaller by a factor of about  
421 thirteen compared to DLS-SSA. This difference may be mainly due to the fact that dry-  
422 dispersed particles are typically prone to agglomeration (discussed below, i.e., Sect. 3.1)  
423 compared to the measurements with suspended particles. The presence of fewer agglomerates  
424 in suspended particles is shown in Fig. 1 of *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). Since the size  
425 distribution of a suspended sample for each experiment was not measured, DLS-SSA was  
426 used for the data evaluation for suspension measurements throughout this study.

## 427 3. Results

428

### 429 3.1. Illite NX characterization

430

431 XRD results from the present and previous studies (*Friedrich et al.*, 2008; *Broadley et al.*, 2012) of the major minerals in bulk samples of illite NX are presented in Table 2. The results show that the bulk illite NX powder is composed of various minerals: illite, kaolinite, quartz, calcite and feldspar, but the relative mass of these minerals for this study differs from previous studies. For example, our measurement shows that the illite NX sample is composed of ~69 wt% illite mineral, whereas others report a larger amount of illite from 74 to 86 wt%. Similarly, we observed a somewhat different content of other minerals compared to previous studies as listed in Table 2 (see also the Supplement Fig. S1). We note that the fractional values in compositional fingerprints may deviate even within the same batch, as all three XRD measurements deviated from the manufacturer's data (Table 2). Furthermore, our XRD result indicates that the illite NX sample contains a smaller quartz fraction (3%) than IMt1-illite from the Clay Mineral Society (10 to 15% quartz according to the official XRF data and 20% based on our own measurements).

444 To complement bulk XRD analysis, the abundances of thirteen elements (Pt, K, C, Ca, 445 O, Fe, Mg, Al, Si, P, S, Pb and Ti), which are commonly identified in illite rich samples, were 446 measured by EDX spectroscopy on a single particle basis. Four representative EDX spectra 447 are presented in Figure 1. The presence of Fe and Mg is typical and characteristic for illite NX 448 particles. The observed large amounts of Si and Al are due to the presence of layered 449 aluminosilicate structures (i.e., layer of SiO<sub>2</sub> and Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>). The observed dominant platinum 450 (Pt) signals in all spectra originate from the sputter coating conducted prior to EDX analyses. 451 Figure 1a shows the typical illite spectrum, which is similar to the one previously published in 452 Welton (1984). Illite rich minerals, which included impurities of calcite, TiO<sub>2</sub> and Pb-P, were 453 located by the brightness difference in the backscattered electron detector micrograph images. 454 The results are shown in Fig. 1b, c and d (inclusion of calcite, TiO<sub>2</sub> and Pb-P, respectively). 455 However, the EDX technique is not automated to detect these impurities present within the 456 illite NX particles because of their very small weight fraction. Therefore, the possible effect of 457 these observed impurities in illite NX upon the ice nucleation activity cannot be evaluated on 458 the basis of its bulk analysis of the chemical composition. Nonetheless, detection of non-illite

459 mineral components may reflect the complexities of natural dust particles, which typically  
460 contain multiple sites with differing nucleation abilities. Thus, illite rich clay mineral can be  
461 used as a reference material to mimic the ice nucleation activity of physically and chemically  
462 complex natural dusts (Murray *et al.*, 2012).

463 The measured BET-SSA are 124.4 and 123.7 m<sup>2</sup> g<sup>-1</sup> with N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O vapor,  
464 respectively, as the adsorbing gas on illite NX particle surfaces. The similar BET surface  
465 areas for both N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O vapor gas adsorption suggest that the formation of a few  
466 monolayers of H<sub>2</sub>O does not alter the surface morphology or the mineralogical phase of illite  
467 NX particles. For comparison, our measurements of  $\theta_{N_2}$  for illite NX particles agreed with  
468 previously reported data within 20% (104.2 m<sup>2</sup> g<sup>-1</sup>; Broadley *et al.*, 2012). Since illite NX  
469 particles have significant internal surface area, BET-derived surface areas can be expected to  
470 be larger than those derived from the laser diffraction technique. Supporting this notion, an  
471 SEM image of an illite NX particle from Broadley *et al.* (2012) shows how micron-sized  
472 particles are made up of many nanometer-sized grains.

473 Normalized surface area distributions to the total surface area concentration measured  
474 by four different techniques are shown in Fig. 2. According to the manufacturer, 95% (by  
475 mass) of the dry and mechanically de-agglomerated illite NX particles have a diameter  
476 smaller than 650 nm (i.e.,  $D_{95}$ ). This mass-based particle size is substantially smaller than that  
477 of another type of Arginotec illite (Arginotec, SE-illite,  $D_{95} = 5 \mu\text{m}$ ). Interestingly, all mass  
478 size distributions measured in this study (not shown here) indicate a substantial mass fraction  
479 above 650 nm which is, in all cases, larger than 5% (18%, 24%, 77% and 99.9% for DLS,  
480 AIDA, MRI-DCECC and TSI-OPS for the FRIDGE immersion experiments, respectively),  
481 indicating the presence of agglomerates in the aerosol and suspension phases prepared for the  
482 IN experiments. The surface area distribution of the DLS hydrodynamic diameter-based  
483 measurement (Fig. 2a) agreed well with *in situ* measurements from the AIDA chamber (Fig.  
484 2b), suggesting the size distributions of dry illite NX particles during AIDA experiments were  
485 similar to those of suspension measurements. This observation is consistent with results  
486 presented in Hiranuma *et al.* (2014b). Briefly, the authors found agreement between the DLS-  
487 based hydrodynamic diameter and the AIDA-derived volume equivalent diameter of hematite  
488 particles. As opposed to the AIDA observation, the wider distributions and the shift in the  
489 mode diameters in the MRI-DCECC measurements towards a larger size (0.62  $\mu\text{m}$ , Fig. 2c)  
490 when compared to Fig. 2a and b may indicate a higher degree of particle agglomeration as a  
491 result of different degrees of pulverization during the particle generation processes or particle  
492 coagulation at the high aerosol number concentration used for these measurements. A more

493 pronounced agglomeration effect was observed by the TSI-OPS measurements (Fig. 2d), such  
 494 that a surface area distribution of supermicron-sized particles was obtained. Thus, different  
 495 types of dry particle dispersion methods can contribute to varying degrees of agglomeration  
 496 and the observed differences in surface area distributions. Though all size segregating  
 497 instruments used in the present study are well calibrated, we cannot rule out the effect of  
 498 measurement techniques themselves on the observed differences in particle size distribution.  
 499 In Sect. 4.4 we discuss whether agglomeration has an effect on the IN activity.

500 The cation release by illite NX in the aqueous suspension was measured with IC as a  
 501 function of time. The suspension was kept mechanically agitated for three weeks. The  
 502 following cations were identified in the samples:  $K^+$ ,  $Ca^{2+}$  and  $Mg^{2+}$ . As seen in Fig. 3, IC  
 503 data clearly demonstrates that roughly all cations were released into the aqueous environment  
 504 by illite NX almost instantaneously. The concentration of the cations increased rapidly and  
 505 reached equilibrium within the first 2 min after immersion of sample into water. Of all the  
 506 cations measured, only  $Ca^{2+}$  exhibited a slow concentration raise on the longer time scales.

507

### 508 3.2. Immersion freezing measurements and inter-comparisons

509

510 All ice nucleation spectra with  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  are shown in Figs. 4 and 5,  
 511 respectively. A similar figure with  $n_m(T)$  is also shown in the Supplement Fig. S2.  
 512 Furthermore, we compare the  $n_s$  data from seventeen instruments to four literature results.  
 513 Specifically, IN spectra reference curves of previously reported illite NX particles (*Broadley*  
 514 *et al.* 2012, hereafter B12), microcline particles (*Atkinson et al.*, 2013, hereafter A13), ATD  
 515 and desert dusts (*Niemand et al.*, 2012, hereafter N12) are also expressed as both  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  
 516  $n_{s,geo}(T)$ . The conversion between  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  and  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  was performed according to Eqns. 3  
 517 and 4. The  $n_s(T)$  ( $m^{-2}$  as a function of  $^{\circ}C$ ) fits from the reference literature are:

518

$$519 \quad n_{s,BET}^{A13} = 10^4 \times \exp(-1.038(T - 273.150) + 275.260) \quad (5)$$

$$520 \quad n_{s,BET}^{B12} = 10^4 \times \exp[(6.530 \times 10^4) + ((-8.215 \times 10^2) \times (T - 273.150)) +$$

$$521 \quad (3.447 \times (T - 273.150)^2) + ((-4.822 \times 10^{-3}) \times (T - 273.150)^3)] \quad (6)$$

$$522 \quad n_{s,geo}^{N12(ATD)} = \exp(-0.380T + 13.918) \quad (7)$$

$$523 \quad n_{s,geo}^{N12(Dust)} = \exp(-0.517T + 8.934). \quad (8)$$

524

525 For **microcline (K-feldspar)**, the  $n_{s,geo}$  to  $n_{s,BET}$  conversion was performed using a laser  
526 diffraction-based surface-to-mass conversion factor of  $0.89 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  and **an  $\text{N}_2$**  BET-SSA of  $3.2$   
527  $\text{m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$  (Atkinson *et al.*, 2013). For ATD and natural dust, we used a surface-to-mass  
528 conversion factor of  $3.6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$ , assuming a monodisperse particle size at the lognormal fit  
529 mode diameter of  $0.64 \text{ }\mu\text{m}$  (Niemand *et al.*, 2012) and the measured  $\text{N}_2$  BET-SSA of  $34.4 \text{ m}^2$   
530  $\text{g}^{-1}$  (*this study*). We note that the ATD parameterization is valid only for  $-26.7 \text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -17.7$   
531  $^\circ\text{C}$ . In addition, we also present 14, 0.14 and 0.0014% scaled A13  $n_s$  curves to see if K-  
532 feldspar (microcline) can be used as a scaling factor to determine the  $n_s(T)$  of illite NX.

533 We do not attempt to completely discuss the immersion freezing activity of illite NX  
534 particles measured by each measurement technique. Instead, brief remarks **regarding each**  
535 **method** are summarized below. The detailed discussion of the methods inter-comparison  
536 follows in Sect. 3.3.

537 **3.2.1. BINARY:** This recently developed **microliter** droplet assay technique  
538 demonstrated its capability of measuring immersion freezing of clay minerals in the  
539 temperature range **of  $-15$  to  $-24 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$** . Similar to most of the other **suspension-based** techniques,  
540 BINARY identified **a steep  $n_s(T)$  increase**, which **started** just below  $-20 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . The BINARY  
541  $n_s(T)$  spectrum was derived by compiling measurements with varied illite NX mass  
542 **concentrations** over two orders of magnitude ( $0.1$  to  $10 \text{ mg mL}^{-1}$ , see **the Supplementary**  
543 **Methods**). **Immersion freezing efficiency of illite NX particles collapsed into a single  $n_s(T)$**   
544 **spectrum, i.e. IN efficiency does not depend on suspended particle mass for the concentration**  
545 **range studied here. This observation is a check for consistency and it implies that ice**  
546 **nucleation is indeed triggered by suspended illite NX particles, and neither by impurities**  
547 **contained in the water used for dilution nor at the glass surface supporting the droplets. If IN**  
548 **efficiency did depend on suspended particle mass, different  $n_s(T)$  spectra would result from**  
549 **the various illite NX concentrations, which are shifted by the respective dilution factor.**

550 **3.2.2. CSU-IS:** This new immersion freezing device was used to investigate the  
551 freezing activity of both bulk suspension and size-segregated particles in suspension. A new  
552 approach was employed for size-selected measurements, wherein  $500 \text{ nm}$  mobility diameter  
553 **size-selected** particles were collected on a Nuclepore filter and then rinsed from it for the  
554 immersion freezing measurements. The results **suggest size independence** of  $n_s$  within the  
555 experimental uncertainties (a combination of binomial sampling error and the uncertainty of  
556 conversion of aerodynamic particle diameter to mass) for the range of **examined size ( $500 \text{ nm}$**   
557 **vs. bulk)** and mass concentrations of bulk illite NX powder in suspensions from  $3.1 \times 10^{-6}$  to

558 0.5 wt%, for non-size-segregated particles, and  $2.2 \times 10^{-5}$  to  $4.4 \times 10^{-4}$  wt% for size-  
559 segregated particles.

560 **3.2.3. Leeds-NIPI:** This suite of cold stage instruments has the capacity to operate  
561 using droplets with volumes in the microliter to picoliter range. This enables high resolution  
562 immersion freezing analysis for a wide range of temperatures from higher ( $-22 \text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -11$   
563  $^\circ\text{C}$ ) to lower temperatures ( $-37 \text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -26 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ). The highest freezing temperatures are  
564 attained with the largest droplets, which contain the largest surface area of illite NX.  
565 Combined with the previous parameterization reported in *Broadley et al.* (2012), the Leeds-  
566 NIPI data follows the overall  $n_s(T)$  spectrum defined by the bulk of the instruments. This  
567 suggests that immersion freezing efficiency, inferred by  $n_s(T)$ , of illite NX particles is  
568 dependent on neither droplet volume nor mass of illite NX particles in suspension (i.e., wt%  
569 0.1 or 1%); instead the freezing efficiency only depends on the surface area per droplet.  
570 Together with CSU-IS, these two instruments provided data points for temperature as high as  
571  $\sim -11 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ , estimating a similar lower-limit of  $n_{s,BET}$  values of  $\sim 10 \text{ m}^{-2}$ .

572 **3.2.4. M-AL and M-WT:** Both methods examine individual drops that are freely  
573 suspended without any contact with walls or substrates. In M-WT drops are floated at their  
574 terminal velocities in a laminar air stream, in which conditions of ventilation and heat transfer  
575 are similar to those of droplets falling through the atmosphere. Both M-AL and M-WT  
576 techniques analyzed the freezing efficiency of drops containing polydisperse illite NX  
577 particles in the temperature range between  $-14$  and  $-26 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . The  $n_s$  values agree reasonably  
578 well with substrate-supported suspension experiments (with the exception of FRIDGE  
579 experiments), implying that the surface making contact with the substrate has a negligible  
580 effect on immersion freezing for our experimental conditions.

581 **3.2.5. NC State-CS:** Extensive experimental conditions were realized by NC State-CS  
582 (*Wright and Petters, 2013; Hader et al., 2014*). Unique aspects of this instrument are the  
583 sampling of drops within a squalene oil matrix that allows for experiments using cooling rates  
584 as slow as  $0.01 \text{ K min}^{-1}$  and an automated freeze detection algorithm that allows rapid  
585 processing of more than 1,000 drops per experiment to improve sample statistics. Drops  
586 containing  $\sim 0.0001$  to  $1.0 \text{ wt\%}$  of the illite NX test sample were studied at a cooling rate of  $1$   
587  $\text{K min}^{-1}$  to find the immersion freezing ability. A total of nine immersion mode freezing  
588 experiments, spanning a range of drop volumes from  $\sim 400$  picoliter to  $150 \text{ nanoliter}$ , were  
589 performed. Using this instrument a wide range of temperatures was investigated ( $-34 \text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T <$   
590  $-14 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ) yielding  $n_s(T)$  values ranging from  $10^2$  to  $10^{10} \text{ m}^{-2}$ . The data from the nine individual  
591 runs collapsed into a single  $n_s(T)$  spectrum suggesting that the mass loading of dust in the

592 drop **did** not affect the measurements for the wt% values investigated. At the **high  $T$  end ( $T > -$**   
593  **$20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ )**, the data are in reasonable quantitative agreement with the CSU-IS measurements. At  
594 the **low  $T$  end ( $T < -20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ )**, the data are in agreement with the B12 reference spectrum.

595 **3.2.6. CU-RMCS:** The University of Colorado (CU)-RMCS examined the freezing  
596 **abilities** of droplets containing 1.0 wt% **illite NX**. **CU-RMCS detected the warmest immersion**  
597 **freezing of illite NX particles at about  $-23\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  under the experimental conditions used in the**  
598 **present work (see the Supplementary Methods for further details).** Results for  $-32\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} < T < -$   
599  $23\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  are from **six** different experiments using **four** different droplet size bins: 10-20  $\mu\text{m}$ , 20-  
600 60  $\mu\text{m}$ , 60-120  $\mu\text{m}$ , and 120-200  $\mu\text{m}$  (lateral diameter). These droplet sizes correspond to a  
601 variation in droplet volume from  $\sim 0.3$  **picoliter** to 2.5 **nanoliter**.

602 **3.2.7. AIDA:** The AIDA cloud simulation chamber generates atmospherically relevant  
603 droplet sizes (several  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter, varying with cooling rates), and therefore closely  
604 simulates mixed-phase cloud conditions. **Ice-nucleating efficiencies of both polydisperse and**  
605 **quasi-monodisperse illite NX particles were investigated in this study.  $n_s$  of DMA size-**  
606 **selected** illite NX particles (200, 300 and 500 nm mobility diameter) agreed well with that of  
607 the polydisperse population **for immersion freezing experiments, within previously reported**  
608 **uncertainties** ( $T \pm 0.3\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  and  $n_s \pm 35\%$ ; *Steinke et al.*, 2011). Thus, a negligible **size**  
609 **dependency** of  $n_s$  for ‘**submicron**’ dry illite NX particles for temperatures below  $-27\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  was  
610 found. **Previously, *Hiranuma et al* (2014a) demonstrated the size independence of the  $n_s$  value**  
611 **using two different sizes of submicron hematite particles (200 and 1000 nm volume**  
612 **equivalent diameter) based on AIDA deposition mode nucleation experiments. Such a**  
613 **similarity might remain true for the immersion mode freezing of mineral dust particles that are**  
614 **smaller than  $1\text{ }\mu\text{m}$  diameter.**

615 **3.2.8. CSU-CFDC:** This CFDC provided data for condensation/immersion freezing **at**  
616 **around  $-21.2$ ,  $-25.1$  and  $-29.7\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  (a total of eight data points with two, two and four points at**  
617 **around each temperature, respectively),** which extends to a warmer region than the AIDA  
618 measurements. **As demonstrated in *DeMott et al.* (2014), higher  $\text{RH}_w$  values were required for**  
619 **full expression of immersion freezing in CSU-CFDC. The use of 105%  $\text{RH}_w$  in CSU- CFDC**  
620 **does not capture INP activity for many natural dusts, up to a factor of three INP activities.**  
621 Comparably, **the CSU-CFDC results** agreed well with **the** AIDA measurements within a  
622 factor of three in  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  estimation (AIDA  $n_s >$  CSU-CFDC  $n_s$ ; *DeMott et al.*, 2014). **All the**  
623 **CFDC measurements were conducted with 500 nm mobility diameter size-selected particles,**  
624 **as discussed in the Supplementary Methods.**

625 **3.2.9. EDB:** With EDB, both the contact and immersion mode freezing efficiencies of  
626 illite NX particles were investigated. The contact nucleation mode  $n_s$  were clearly higher than  
627 the immersion mode  $n_s$  (by more than one order of magnitude in terms of  $n_{s,geo}$ , Fig. 5i). This  
628 was in part due to the fact that immersion freezing experiments were conducted only when  
629 illite NX particles were not frozen via contact nucleation but remained immersed in a  
630 supercooled droplet in the EDB cell (see the Supplementary Methods).

631 **3.2.10. FINCH:** The immersion freezing results from FINCH showed the highest  $n_s$   
632 values in the -22 to -27 °C temperature range out of all of the other instrument results. All the  
633 FINCH measurements were conducted with 500 nm mobility diameter size-selected particles.  
634 Two possible reasons for high  $n_s$  values when compared to the other measurements are: 1) an  
635 overestimation of  $n_s$  due to excess  $N_{ice}$  and/or underestimated  $S_{total}$  or 2) a large temperature-  
636 uncertainty. It is noteworthy that the total INP concentration was kept below 140 L<sup>-1</sup> in order  
637 to avoid saturation limitation due to a high number of growing ice crystals (DeMott et al.,  
638 2011). A constant total concentration of particles continuously passing through the chamber  
639 was maintained at  $1.07 \pm 0.17$  cm<sup>-3</sup> (average  $\pm$  standard deviation).

640 **3.2.11. FRIDGE:** FRIDGE data, which cover both measurements of dry and  
641 immersed particles with the same instrument but with different sample processing, lie within  
642 the upper edge of the bulk of other  $n_s$  data points. There are a few important implications from  
643 the FRIDGE results. First, on average, the measurements with dry particles in the 'default'  
644 setting showed more than an order of magnitude higher  $n_s$  in comparison to the immersed  
645 particles in FRIDGE experiments (both  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$ , Figs. 4 and 5) at  $-25$  °C <  $T$  <  $-18$  °C.  
646 For instance, FRIDGE experiments in the pure immersion mode showed much lower  $n_s$  than  
647 that with the default setting (i.e., combined deposition and immersion mode), but agreed with  
648 other immersion datasets. Second, a sudden increase in  $n_s(T)$  was found for the measurements  
649 with immersed particles at  $\sim -20$  °C, suggesting a dominant activation around -20 °C. This  
650 transition is a unique behavior only found with the FRIDGE's IN detecting sensitivity. A  
651 temperature shift (i.e., shifting the data  $\sim 7$  °C lower) results in FRIDGE data overlapping with  
652 the bulk of other data and may offset discrepancies. However, other mechanistic  
653 interpretations (e.g., contribution of agglomeration) are also plausible causes of this  
654 discrepancy. More detailed discussions of the role of agglomerates upon  $n_s$  and sample  
655 processing are available in Sect. 4.4 and 4.5.

656 **3.2.12. LACIS:** With the shortest instrument residence time ( $\sim 1.6$  s), LACIS measured  
657 immersion mode freezing of illite NX particles for three different mobility diameters (300,  
658 500 and 700 nm) from -31 °C down to the homogeneous freezing temperature. Similar to

659 AIDA results, a **size independence** of  $n_s$  of submicron illite NX particles was observed within  
660 defined experimental uncertainties (see **the Supplementary Methods**). Further, without any  
661 data corrections, the results of LACIS reasonably agreed with AIDA measurements.  
662 Furthermore, though there is no overlapping temperature range for LACIS and CSU-CFDC in  
663 the present study, consistency between data from LACIS and CSU-CFDC for other clay  
664 minerals (i.e., different kaolinite samples) has been described previously (*Wex et al.*, 2014).  
665 **The results from both instruments agreed well with each other from a data evaluation based on**  
666  **$n_s$ , and this agreement was even improved when the different residence times in LACIS and**  
667 **the CSU-CFDC were accounted for (i.e., when nucleation rate coefficients were compared).**  
668 **Furthermore, a size independence of the immersion mode freezing was seen for Fluka-**  
669 **kaolinite particles with mobility diameters of 300 and 700 nm in *Wex et al.* (2014), and for**  
670 **illite NX particles when comparing particles with mobility diameters of 500 nm to bulk**  
671 **material (*Augustin-Bauditz et al.*, 2014).**

672 **3.2.13. MRI-DCECC:** Comparison between polydisperse and size-selected (300 nm  
673 mobility diameter) measurements in this cloud simulation chamber demonstrated the **size**  
674 **independency** of  $n_s$  for submicron illite NX particles for slightly higher temperatures (up to -  
675 21 °C) than AIDA results. Interestingly, MRI-DCECC data exhibited at least an order of  
676 magnitude higher  $n_s$  values **than** most other suspension measurements. We note that only  
677 negligible freezing events were detected above -21 °C even with a  $\sim 9000 \text{ cm}^{-3}$  number  
678 concentration of polydisperse illite NX **particles in part due** to the detection limit of the welas  
679 optical **counter of  $N_{\text{ice}} = 0.1 \text{ cm}^{-3}$ .**

680 **3.2.14. PINC:** **PINC provided data for immersion freezing at around -25.4, -30.2 and -**  
681 **34.6 °C (a total of nine data points with one, four and four points at around each temperature,**  
682 **respectively).** The estimated  $n_s$  values are in agreement with other measurements for **the** test  
683 range of  $-35 \text{ °C} < T < -25 \text{ °C}$  after applying a residence time correction of about a factor of  
684 three. The data are for ice nucleation onto 500 and 1000 nm mobility diameter illite NX  
685 particles; **therefore,** an OPC threshold size of 2  $\mu\text{m}$  for ice detection is used. The impactor  
686 used for sampling particles into PINC was characterized for size-resolved particle losses and  
687 was found to have a cutoff ( $D_{50}$ ) of 725 nm mobility diameter. **As such,** when determining  
688  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  the particles losses (25 to 60%, see **the Supplementary Methods** for more details) were  
689 taken into account for calculating activated fractions. We note that  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  increased after  
690 adjusting the data, **resulting in agreement between the data from PINC and data from LACIS,**  
691 **AIDA and UC-RMCS in the temperature range from -25 to -35 °C.**

692 **3.2.15. PNNL-CIC:** The IN efficiency of illite NX particles in the immersion mode in  
693 the temperature range of  $-35\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} < T < -27\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  was observed to increase at lower temperatures.  
694 Estimated  $n_s$  values were somewhat higher in this temperature range when compared to those  
695 from most of the other measurements. Data were obtained at conditions where PNNL-CIC  
696 was operated at 105% RH<sub>w</sub> at three different temperatures. Dust particles greater than  $\sim 1\text{ }\mu\text{m}$   
697 (50% cut size) were removed before they were size-selected and transported to the PNNL-  
698 CIC. The OPC detection threshold was set  $\geq 3\text{ }\mu\text{m}$ ; see the Supplementary Methods for more  
699 details.

700 **3.2.16. IMCA-ZINC:** Coupled with IMCA, ZINC showed reasonable agreement with  
701 AIDA and PNNL-CIC. This reproducibility verified the performance of the IMCA-ZINC  
702 combination, which was not tested during ICIS-2007 (*DeMott et al.*, 2011), perhaps due to the  
703 similarity in the experimental conditions (i.e., particle generation) to the other two methods.  
704 We also note that the residence time in ZINC is about a factor of three longer than that in  
705 PINC. The IMCA-ZINC measurements in comparison to the measurements with ZINC alone  
706 (i.e., a combination of deposition nucleation, contact-, condensation-, surface condensation-  
707 and immersion freezing) is discussed in Sect. 4.5 in more detail.

708 Overall, as described above (Sects. 3.2.1 to 3.2.6), suspension experiments with cold  
709 stage devices and levitation techniques provide IN measurements under more controlled (with  
710 respect to droplet size, concentration and mass of particles) conditions and a wider  
711 temperature range (up to  $-11\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) than comparable dry-dispersed particle experiments. The  
712 resulting  $n_s$  values from these suspension experiments are also independent of the total  
713 number of droplets and suspended dust particle mass.

714 The estimated  $n_s$  values of dry test particles below  $-25.5\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  are in reasonable  
715 agreement with a previous study (*Broadley et al.*, 2012) at temperatures below  $-25\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ .  
716 Furthermore, the strong temperature dependence and size independence of  $n_s$  may suggest a  
717 uniform distribution of freezing sites over the total surface of illite NX particles in the  
718 immersion mode in this temperature range. Specifically, AIDA and MRI-DCECC have shown  
719 size-independent  $n_s$  values for submicron dry-dispersed particles. Overall, compared to  
720 suspension measurements, dry-dispersed particle measurements showed higher  $n_s$  values. For  
721 example, FINCH is the only instrument which showed higher  $n_s$  values than the  
722 parameterization by *Niemand et al.* (2012) for ATD. Likewise, AIDA results indicated  
723 slightly higher  $n_s$  values than CSU-CFDC's results. The lower  $n_s$  of CSU-CFDC may be a  
724 consequence of underestimation of  $N_{\text{ice}}$ , possibly due to its constrained RH<sub>w</sub> (at 105%) and/or  
725 the disturbance of aerosol lamina between two plates in a CFDC (*DeMott et al.*, 2014).

### 3.3. Inter-comparisons based on the slope parameter of $n_s(T)$ spectra

A compilation of seventeen  $n_s$  spectra from seventeen instruments in a temperature range between -10.1 and -37.5 °C is presented in Fig. 6. For both the geometric area-based and the BET area-based  $n_s$ , the differences among measurements can be more than one order of magnitude at any given temperature. Diversity is especially pronounced for several orders of magnitude in  $n_s$  at  $-27\text{ °C} \leq T \leq -18\text{ °C}$ , where the results from suspension measurements and a majority of dry measurements coexist (see the investigated  $T$  range for each technique in Table 1). Another notable feature of this specific temperature range in Fig. 6 is the coincidence of the steepest slope in the spectrum (i.e., the absolute value of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  in  $\log\text{ m}^{-2}\text{ °C}^{-1}$ , hereafter denoted as  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$ ) when compared to other temperature ranges. For instance,  $n_s$  increases sharply at temperatures colder than -18 °C to be nearly parallel to the A13 parameterization down to -27 °C, where it starts leveling off and is eventually overlapping with the N12 parameterization at the low temperature segment.

Correspondingly, the overall trend of the spectrum is traced by the measurements from NC State-CS alone (Fig. 4e). Moreover, the slopes of the spectrum for three sub-segments ( $-34\text{ °C} < T < -27\text{ °C}$ ,  $-27\text{ °C} < T < -20\text{ °C}$ , and  $-20\text{ °C} < T < -14\text{ °C}$ ) can be calculated from interpolated data and compared to N12 and A13 parameterizations. As expected, the steepest slope in the spectrum (= 0.66) of the NC State-CS data was found in the  $-27\text{ °C} < T < -20\text{ °C}$  range, which was similar to that of the A13 parameterization (0.45 for  $T > -25\text{ °C}$ ). However, smaller slope values are found for the other two segments (0.18 for  $T < -27\text{ °C}$  and 0.29 for  $T > -20\text{ °C}$ ), which are comparable to the temperature-independent N12 slopes (0.17 for ATD and 0.22 for Dust) and the B12 slope (0.25 for  $-35\text{ °C} < T < -27\text{ °C}$ ), suggesting that a dominant fraction of INP contained in our test dust becomes ice active in immersion freezing at  $-27\text{ °C} < T < -20\text{ °C}$ . In addition, FRIDGE immersion mode measurements also show a sharp decrease in  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  (from 0.59 to 0.25, Figs. 4k and 5k) for the measurements with immersed particles at  $\sim -20\text{ °C}$ . Similar observations are made by most of the other suspension measurement techniques. In short, most suspension methods capture the steepest segment of the  $n_s(T)$  spectral slopes ( $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$ ) at  $-27\text{ °C} < T < -20\text{ °C}$ , where the slope is nearly parallel to the A13 parameterization. One exception is CU-RMCS (Fig. 4f). The highest possible freezing temperature investigated by this experimental system was about -23 °C with  $\sim 2.5$  nanoliter droplets containing 1.0 wt% illite NX (see the Supplementary Methods). Hence, CU-RMCS did not capture the transition in  $\Delta\log(n_{s,BET})/\Delta T$  at around -20 °C, but the steep slope of the spectrum (= 0.36) validated the high density of IN active sites below -23 °C.

760 The error in temperature for this technique is always  $\pm 0.5$  °C, based on freezing experiments  
761 without any foreign substances in supercooled drops (i.e., homogeneous freezing  
762 experiments).

763 Similarly, dry-dispersed particle measurements also exhibit scattered data for their  
764 measured temperature ranges. Both agreements and equally important disagreements were  
765 observed. First, the agreements are summarized. AIDA data show that the values of  
766  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $= 0.22$ , Fig. 5g) are identical for both polydisperse and size-selected  
767 measurements, perhaps suggesting a uniform distribution of active sites over the available  
768  $S_{total}$  of illite NX in this study. Similarly, IMCA-ZINC's  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $= 0.24$ , Fig. 5p)  
769 derived from 200, 400 and 800 nm mobility diameters is virtually identical to the slope  
770 estimated from AIDA measurements. PINC estimated  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $= 0.26$ , Fig. 5n) values  
771 are in reasonable agreement with AIDA and IMCA-ZINC and N12 parameterizations at  
772 temperatures below  $-25$  °C. From the CSU-CFDC results,  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  derived from  
773 interpolated data is 0.40 (Fig. 5h). Considering the AIDA and CSU-CFDC data, the  $n_s(T)$   
774 spectrum depicts similar trends (i.e.,  $n_s$  or temperature deviation around  $-27$  °C) compared to  
775 those seen in the NC State-CS results (Fig. 5e) and is also parallel to the A13 curve (slope =  
776 0.45) down to temperatures around  $-27$  °C and is parallel to the N12 Dust curve (slope = 0.22)  
777 for the lower temperature segment. LACIS measurements show that  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $= 0.19$ ,  
778 Fig. 5l) is also in agreement with that from AIDA, verifying a deteriorated freezing ability of  
779 illite NX particles in the investigated temperature range. EDB was used to examine both the  
780 contact and immersion freezing modes. Nonetheless, the slopes of the spectra for both modes  
781 (0.11 for immersion mode freezing and 0.16 for contact mode freezing, Fig. 5i) are similar to  
782 the N12 ATD curve (slope = 0.17). From the fact that the value of  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  of FINCH  
783 ( $= 0.27$ , Fig. 5j) above  $-27$  °C is similar to that of the N12 dust parameterization (whereas this  
784 relationship would be expected below  $-27$  °C), we suspect that a temperature uncertainty may  
785 be the main cause of the observed deviation of its data from others. Lastly, at  $-35$  °C  $< T < -27$   
786 °C, PNNL-CIC's  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $= 0.19$ , Fig. 5o) agreed well with that of the N12 dust  
787 parameterization in the same temperature range.

788 Next, the disagreements between dry-dispersed particle and suspension measurements  
789 are discussed. Specifically, the MRI-DCECC results show lower values of  $\Delta\log(n_{s,geo})/\Delta T$  ( $=$   
790 0.29) up to  $-21$  °C as compared to the suspension measurements. Additionally, in the  
791 temperature range from  $-29$  °C  $< T < -21$  °C, the MRI-DCECC data show higher values of  $n_s$   
792 than those observed in suspension measurements. This relatively constant  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  value  
793 along with higher  $n_s$  values through the range contrasts with the observed sharp transition in

794  $\Delta \log(n_s)/\Delta T$  in suspension measurements. We note that MRI-DCECC experiments may have  
795 been carried out in the presence of a high degree of agglomeration (Fig. 2c and d). Hence,  
796 particle processing (i.e., drying and suspension) may not be the only factor causing this  
797 difference and other contributions cannot be ruled out (see Sect. 4).

798 To conclude, the results from suspension and dry measurements suggest evidence that  
799 the  $n_s$  of illite NX particles derived from immersion freezing is independent of or only weakly  
800 dependent on droplet size, mass percent of illite NX sample in suspension and droplets,  
801 particle size of the tested illite NX and cooling rate during freezing in the range of conditions  
802 probed; see the Supplementary Methods for more detailed information regarding experimental  
803 conditions for each instrument. Overall, the sample-processing (i.e., dry vs. suspension  
804 sample) may have an effect on the immersion freezing efficiency of illite clays. A more  
805 detailed discussion will follow in Sect. 4 below.

## 806 4. Discussion

807

808 For detailed comparison of methodologies, the immersion freezing properties of illite  
809 NX particles in a wide range of temperatures is further discussed by comparing  $n_s(T)$  spectra  
810 from all seventeen instruments (Sect. 4.1). Specifically, we present  $T$ -binned average data  
811 (i.e., 1 °C bins for  $-37\text{ °C} < T < -11\text{ °C}$ ). A moving average (where original data points are finer  
812 than 1 °C) or a Piecewise Cubic Hermite Interpolating Polynomial function (where original data  
813 points are coarser than 1 °C) was used for data interpolation. All data from the seventeen  
814 instruments, as shown in Figs. 4 and 5, were interpolated.

815 We also discuss potential reasons for the diversity observed from inter-comparisons of  
816 dry and suspension measurement techniques. Both systematic errors (Sect. 4.2) and  
817 mechanistic uncertainties (Sect. 4.3 to 4.6) are qualitatively evaluated to understand the  
818 measurement uncertainties of such techniques. Some factors may introduce diversity in  $n_s$ ,  
819 whereas others may shift activation temperatures horizontally to match the  $n_s$  values from  
820 other instruments, perhaps biasing the overall accuracy and precision of instruments. Here we  
821 address the relative importance of those factors with respect to their effect on the estimation of  
822  $n_s$ .

823

### 824 4.1. Dry vs. suspension $n_s(T)$ data

825

826 The multiple exponential distribution fits (also known as the Gumbel cumulative  
827 distribution function) for  $T$ -binned data are shown in Fig. 7. The fits for  $T$ -binned maxima and  
828 minima  $n_s$  from seventeen measurement techniques are presented as pink shaded areas. All  
829 fits presented in this figure are derived using parameters shown in Table 3. As can be inferred  
830 from the table, a higher correlation coefficient ( $r$ ) was found when inter-comparing the  
831 suspension measurements as compared with inter-comparing the dry-dispersed methods,  
832 suggesting reasonable agreement and consistency for the results from immersion freezing  
833 studies with suspensions. Interestingly, a higher  $r$  for  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  than  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  was found for dry-  
834 dispersed particle measurements as compared to the suspension measurements. The use of  
835 more conversion factors to estimate  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  (i.e., from Eqn. 3 and 4) may introduce  
836 uncertainties and discrepancies between these measurement techniques. It is also noteworthy  
837 that the  $T$ -binned ensemble maximum and minimum values are largely influenced by dry-

838 dispersed particle and suspension results, respectively, implying the previously discussed  
839 discrepancy between these two techniques.

840 It is observed that the largest deviation between the maxima and minima in the  
841 horizontal and vertical axes, corresponding to  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  and  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$ , respectively, shown  
842 in Fig. 7, is similar for both  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  (Fig. 7a) and  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  (Fig. 7b). Nevertheless,  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  is  
843 representative of measurements with suspended samples because fewer corrections and  
844 assumptions are involved for its estimation when compared to that with dry-dispersed  
845 particles. Hence,  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  may be a good proxy for comparing IN efficiencies of dust particles  
846 from various instruments. We also report the absolute values of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  for four  $T$ -  
847 segregated segments based on  $T$ -binned Lin. Avg. (multiple exponential distribution fit to the  
848  $T$ -binned average data in the linear space),  $T$ -binned Max. (fit to the  $T$ -binned maxima in the  
849 linear space) and  $T$ -binned Min. (fit to the  $T$ -binned minima in the linear space) in Fig. 7 (i.e.,  
850  $T_1$  to  $T_4$ ). The slopes are comparable to the slope of the A13 parameterization in the  $T_1$  to  $T_3$   
851 segments (-11 to -27 °C), while the slope in the  $T_4$  segment is similar to those of the N12  
852 parameterizations. These results are consistent with the results described in Sect. 3.3. Further,  
853  $\text{Ver}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  for roughly three orders of magnitude with respect to  $n_s$  is observed in a  
854 temperature region around  $\sim -20$  °C for both  $n_{s,\text{BET}}(T)$  and  $n_{s,\text{geo}}(T)$  spectra. Such high  $n_s$   
855 variability was expected due to the contribution from MRI-DCECC, FINCH and FRIDGE  
856 measurements, which may have influenced the overall fit in that temperature range. Likewise,  
857 our  $\text{Hor}_{\text{Max-Min}}$  shows that the seventeen measurements are in reasonable agreement within 7.8  
858 °C (-36.8 °C, -33.0 °C, -29.0 °C (min, log fit, max)) at  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  of  $5.2 \times 10^9 \text{ m}^{-2}$  and 7.5 °C (-36.7 °C, -  
859 32.8 °C, -29.2 °C (min, log fit, max)) at  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  of  $1.5 \times 10^{11} \text{ m}^{-2}$ .

860  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,\text{BET}}(T)$  and  $n_{s,\text{geo}}(T)$  spectra are presented in Fig. 8a and b, respectively. In  
861 this figure, panels i, ii and iii show  $T$ -binned data averaged in the linear space of all seventeen  
862 instruments, all suspension type measurements, and all measurements that involved dry  
863 particles, respectively, while panel iv shows a comparison between suspension and dry-  
864 particle measurements. We note that the data from ‘EDB (contact)’ and ‘ZINC’ (Welti *et al.*,  
865 2009) were not used for generating  $T$ -binned data since our focus was on immersion mode  
866 freezing. We also note that the  $n_s$  results from nine IN measurement techniques provide  $n_s$   
867 data at -23 °C and -24 °C, where we find an abrupt increase in  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  and  $n_s$  deviations.  
868 Investigated  $T$  ranges for each instrument are listed in Table 1.

869 As described in Sect. 3.2, suspension measurements possess sensitivity at high  
870 temperatures (up to -11 °C), indicating that their ability to control the concentration or dilution  
871 of suspension over a wide range is of great advantage in detecting rare INPs. Moreover,

872 suspension experiments with small picoliter or nanoliter droplets allow measurements right  
873 down to the homogeneous freezing limit ( $\sim -37\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ; *Koop et al.*, 2000). In turn, suspension  
874 methods with microliter droplets may run into ‘background problems’ at temperatures below  
875 about  $-20\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  to  $-25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  for samples that do not contain many IN active at these temperatures,  
876 because then impurities contained in the water may trigger freezing. Conversely, dry aerosol  
877 methods lack sensitivity for detecting rare IN at high temperatures because of their low  
878 sample volume. These dry particle measurements are in general good for low temperature  
879 measurements, where the number of particles nucleating ice increases and instruments have  
880 higher ice detection efficiencies. For temperatures below  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ , our  $T$ -binned fits exhibit a  
881 reasonable agreement with the suspension experiments reported by *Broadley et al.* (2012).  
882 Furthermore, dry-dispersed particle measurements show higher  $n_s$  values when compared to  
883 suspension measurements above about  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig. 8iv). We will discuss possible  
884 explanations for the observed diversity of data from different techniques in detail below.

885 In addition,  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,\text{BET}}(T)$  and  $n_{s,\text{geo}}(T)$  spectra averaged in the log space are  
886 presented in Fig. S3. Similarly, we also present  $T$ -binned ratios of the individual  
887 measurements to the log fit of the data [All (log), Sus (log) or Dry (log) from Table 3] across  
888 the temperature range covered for all the measurement techniques ( $-37\text{ }^\circ\text{C} < T < -11\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ) in the  
889 Supplement Figs. S4-S8. These figures provide inter-comparisons of the  $n_s$  deviations across  
890 the various techniques employed in this study.

891

## 892 4.2. Limitations of instrument types

893

894 Groups participating in this study used different experimental setups to measure  
895 immersion freezing efficiencies of illite NX test samples. As a consequence, various  
896 experimental procedures, such as particle generation, particle size-segregation,  $S_{\text{total}}$   
897 estimation, ice crystal detection or counting, ice crystal detection size limits for OPCs or  
898 CCDs, and particle loss at the inlet and/or in the chamber can potentially yield substantial  
899 systematic uncertainties in the estimation of  $n_s$ . Below we qualitatively discuss potential errors  
900 and limitations involved in each instrument-type (cold stage, levitator, CECC and CFDC).

901 Limitations of substrate-supported optical microscopy and cold stage experimental  
902 setups may come from inhomogeneous cooling of the substrate and the surrounding media,  
903 the effects of RH changes surrounding the drops for non-substrate-supported cold stage  
904 setups, potential contamination during sample preparation and measurements (e.g., particle

905 processing in a solvent) and/or uncontrollable heat transfer between the cold plate surface and  
906 the particle substrate (e.g., FRIDGE).

907 Levitator techniques require extensive pre-characterization of physico-chemical  
908 properties. Furthermore, since the overall system characterization is more complex and labor  
909 intensive, only specific subsets (i.e., suspended samples or reference particles) can be  
910 examined using this method.

911 The development of AIDA-CECC allows the simulation of atmospherically  
912 representative cloud parcel formation and evolution (*Möhler et al.*, 2003). Therefore, it is an  
913 advantage of CECC that the parameterization derived from its experiments can be most  
914 readily extended to atmospheric conditions (*Niemand et al.*, 2012). Development of large (up  
915 to 84 m<sup>3</sup>, i.e., AIDA) and/or temperature-controlled dynamic cloud simulation chambers (e.g.,  
916 MRI-DCECC; *Tajiri et al.*, 2013, a design which follows from *DeMott and Rogers*, 1990)  
917 enabled the exploration of heterogeneous ice nucleation properties of typical particulate  
918 samples in a wide range of particle concentrations, temperatures ( $-100\text{ °C} < T < 0\text{ °C}$ ), cooling  
919 rates and nucleation times. However, the utilization of such an instrument to correctly  
920 measure the totality of INPs with a reasonable detection sensitivity ( $<0.1\text{ L}^{-1}$ ), both in the lab  
921 and field settings, has not yet been realized due to CECC's limitations. These limitations  
922 include ice losses by settling (e.g., *DeMott and Rogers*, 1990) over the relatively long  
923 expansion periods in the confined vessel and internal turbulence during the expansion leading  
924 to heterogeneously supersaturated water vapor and temperature fields. These artifacts can bias  
925 IN measurements.

926 CFDCs are the most widely used technique to measure INPs in the atmosphere, but  
927 their inability to quantify INPs at high temperatures is an issue that exists due to the physical  
928 principals of operation, the limited sample volume (typically 1 to 2 L min<sup>-1</sup>) and background  
929 frost formation in the chamber over periods of operation. Based on the operational equations  
930 in *Rogers (1988)*, the warmest operating temperature of a CFDC is approximately  $-6.5\text{ °C}$ ,  
931 controlled by the fact that the warmest wall cannot exceed  $0\text{ °C}$ . Low sample volumes  
932 necessitate integration over longer sample periods and result in a general lower detection limit  
933 of  $0.2\text{ L}^{-1}$  of sampled air, absent any particle pre-concentration (*Prenni et al.*, 2009).

934 According to *Tobo et al.* (2013), the highest temperature that can be achieved in a CFDC is  $-9$   
935  $\text{°C}$ . Above this threshold, temperature and ice saturation conditions cannot be maintained in  
936 the chamber. *Rogers et al.* (2001) and other papers since have identified measurement issues  
937 due to frost emanating from the walls of the chamber when the dew point temperature of the  
938 sample air is not effectively controlled, although this appears to be an operational issue that

939 can be mitigated if monitored properly, and will be most obtrusive for atmospheric sampling  
940 scenarios.

941

### 942 **4.3. Stochastic nature of freezing and time dependence**

943

944 The longstanding discussion of the stochastic theory (i.e., the freezing process is **time-**  
945 **dependent**) vs. the deterministic approximation (i.e., freezing occurs at specific temperature  
946 and humidity conditions) of heterogeneous freezing has introduced another complication  
947 towards complete understanding of heterogeneous ice nucleation in the atmosphere (*Vali*,  
948 2014). Many studies have attempted to characterize ice nucleation based on the classical  
949 nucleation theory (CNT), which incorporates a nucleation rate (*Murray et al.*, 2012;  
950 *Kashchiev*, 2000; *Mullin*, 2001). In this treatment, the ice nucleation process is always of a  
951 stochastic nature (i.e., **time-dependent**; *Bigg*, 1953; *Vali*, 1994; *Vali*, 2014). According to the  
952 nucleation rate approach, the heterogeneous ice nucleation rate is strongly sensitive to INP  
953 size and the kinetic activation energy of the ice embryo on the nucleating site/surface at a  
954 specific temperature (*Khvorostyanov and Curry*, 2000; *Fletcher*, 1962). A few variants of the  
955 CNT-based approaches have been developed over the past few decades. These approaches  
956 assume uniform surface characteristics and only one ice nucleation probability (i.e., a single  
957 contact angle), nominally categorized as the single component nucleation rate approach (e.g.,  
958 *Bigg*, 1953). Several recent studies have applied a probability density function (PDF) of  
959 contact angles and active sites over the INP surface in CNT, **or in other words** described a  
960 distribution of nucleation efficiencies, bridging the gap between the stochastic theory and the  
961 deterministic treatment (*Marcolli et al.*, 2007; *Lüönd et al.*, 2010; *Kulkarni et al.*, 2012;  
962 *Niedemeier et al.*, 2011; *Wright and Petters.*, 2013; *Broadley et al.*, 2012).

963 The deterministic or **time-independent** singular approximation has been developed as  
964 an alternative option to quantitatively understand atmospheric ice nucleation. The concept was  
965 first developed by *Levine* (1950), while the term “active sites” per surface area was introduced  
966 by *Fletcher* (1969). More recently, *Connolly et al.* (2009) introduced the  $n_s$  density  
967 parameterization (see Sect. 2.4). This specific approach neglects the **time dependence** of  
968 freezing, and assumes that a characteristic condition (e.g., temperature) must be met to  
969 nucleate ice. The semi-deterministic forms of the singular approach have a cooling **rate**  
970 **dependence** incorporated (*Vali*, 2008; *Herbert et al.*, 2014). Predicting ice nucleation from a  
971 singular perspective does not require a vast knowledge of particle-specific parameters (e.g.,  
972 surface composition, structures, surface tension **and** solubility) that are particular to each ice

973 nucleus and, therefore, enables ice nucleation parameterization to be relatively simple and  
974 efficient compared to the CNT-based approaches (*Murray et al.*, 2011).

975 The assumption that the **time dependence** of the freezing of droplets is of secondary  
976 importance when compared to **temperature dependence** is supported by a recent modeling  
977 sensitivity study that **shows** that common INPs are substantially more sensitive to temperature  
978 than to time (*Ervens and Feingold*, 2013). Furthermore, while *Broadley et al.* (2012) **shows**  
979 that freezing by illite NX is **time-dependent** through isothermal experiments, the shift in  
980 freezing temperature on changing cooling rates by an order of magnitude **is** less than 0.6 °C,  
981 **which is within the experimental uncertainty**. A similar observation of weak **time dependence**  
982 of immersion freezing for various types of suspended samples, inferred by comparing the  
983 results with varied cooling **rates** from 0.01 °C min<sup>-1</sup> to 1 °C min<sup>-1</sup>, is reported by *Wright et al.*  
984 (2013).

985 In the context of dry-dispersed measurements, the sensitivity of the ice nucleation to a  
986 possible **time dependence**, and the respective influence on  $n_s$ , was examined to further discern  
987 its importance and uncertainty. **Specifically, a contact angle distribution was fitted to the**  
988 **LACIS measurements and was used, together with the soccer ball model (SBM; *Niedermeier***  
989 ***et al.*, 2011 and 2014), to simulate frozen fractions for different residence times varying over**  
990 **four orders of magnitude (i.e., 1, 10, 100 and 1000 s residence time). These frozen fractions**  
991 **were then used to calculate  $n_s$ , shown as lines in Fig. 9. More specifically,** frozen fractions for  
992 500 nm diameter illite NX particles were calculated based on **SBM to obtain  $n_s(T)$  spectra. To**  
993 **accomplish this**, a contact angle distribution was used which was derived based on LACIS  
994 data for the illite NX particles as shown in this work, resulting in values of 1.90 rad for the  
995 mean and 0.27 rad for the width of the contact angle distribution. Frozen fractions were  
996 obtained for ice nucleation residence times of 1, 10, 100 and 1000 s. **An increase** in the  
997 **residence time** by a factor of 10 **resulted** in a shift of approximately 1 °C towards higher  
998 freezing temperatures. This is similar to the results found in a previous study by *Welti et al.*  
999 (2012) for measurements of **kaolinite rich** clay minerals. Indeed,  $n_{s,geo}$  data obtained from  
1000 AIDA agree within the measurement uncertainty with LACIS data without accounting for  
1001 **time dependence**. These results suggest that **time dependence** of immersion freezing for illite  
1002 NX particles **can** be neglected as a factor in the comparisons shown in **Figs.** 4, 5 and 6. They  
1003 also imply that the immersion freezing nature of illite NX is only slightly dependent on  
1004 cooling rate across a wider range of temperatures (as compared to a -26 °C to -37 °C **range** as  
1005 shown in *Broadley et al.*, 2012), regardless of the sample preparation process.

1006

#### 1007 4.4. Potential effect of agglomerates

1008

1009 As seen in the **particle surface area distributions** (Fig. 2) and agglomerated-fractions  
1010 based on a relative comparison to  $D_{95}$ , aggregates are rather persistent and dominant for most  
1011 of the dry-dispersed particle measurements. Since dry aggregates can have large  
1012 ‘supermicron’ sizes, they may have different IN propensities and efficiencies (**Wheeler et al.,**  
1013 **2014**) as compared to the **smaller** sizes investigated in the present study (i.e., up to 1000 nm  
1014 from PINC). Further, the degree of agglomeration may conceivably affect the surface area  
1015 exposed to liquid water when suspended in supercooled droplets. Hence, an overall  
1016 quantification of the effect of agglomerates is difficult. Moreover, the degree of  
1017 agglomeration seems to vary from experiment to experiment, introducing diversity on the  
1018 estimation of  $S_{\text{total}}$  of particles and  $n_s$  for dry-dispersed particle measurements. For instance, a  
1019 combination of several methods for particle dispersion and subsequent particle size selection  
1020 was employed for particle generation from illite NX samples. Further, most of the dry  
1021 dispersion techniques used upstream impactors to filter out large agglomerated particles and  
1022 **avoid** counting these large particles as INPs. **The different types of dispersion methods,**  
1023 **impactors and size segregating instruments** used in the present work are listed in **the**  
1024 **Supplement Table S1**. These different aerosol generation processes may have caused different  
1025 degrees of agglomeration. This may in part explain why  $n_s$  measurements obtained using dry  
1026 dispersion techniques **deviated from those using** suspension measurements. Further  
1027 quantification of **the** influences of different methods for particle dispersion, size-segregation  
1028 and particle impaction/filtration on the estimation of  $S_{\text{total}}$  and  $n_s$  is an important topic for  
1029 future works.

1030 In contrast, in suspension experiments, illite NX samples were directly suspended in  
1031 water. Despite no pre-treatments (e.g., pre-impaction or size segregation), suspended particles  
1032 appeared adequately de-agglomerated (Fig. 2a). Though the number of immersed particles can  
1033 vary from droplet to droplet and the random placement of particles in the drop may **have** an  
1034 effect on the  $n_s$  values, the  $n_s$  spectra from suspension measurements **are in reasonable**  
1035 **agreement with slight deviations** even over a wide range of wt% of illite NX samples (**the**  
1036 **Supplement Figs. 6, 8, S4-S8**). Thus, the influence of the random placement of particles in the  
1037 drop and agglomeration on the  $n_s$  estimation for suspension measurements seems small. To  
1038 support this, *Wright and Petters* (2013) and *Hader et al.* (2014) simulated the role of **a**  
1039 statistical distribution in drops. The authors demonstrated that the random component due to  
1040 drop placement **seemed** to be small relative to the statistical variation due to nucleation

1041 probability. Hence, assuming the degree of agglomeration or flocculation is similar in all  
1042 suspension samples, the degree of agglomeration and the random placement of particles in the  
1043 drop may lead to less pronounced deviations in  $n_s$  when compared to dry-dispersed  
1044 measurements.

1045

#### 1046 **4.5. Nucleation mode dependence**

1047

1048 While all suspension methods only measured immersion mode freezing of the illite  
1049 NX particles, a contribution of other nucleation or freezing modes cannot be ruled out for dry-  
1050 dispersed particle measurements. Hence, we now discuss inferences in the present  
1051 experiments regarding the **mode dependency** of the ice nucleation ability of illite NX  
1052 particles. **Figure 10a and b show** the comparison of  $n_s$  derived from the two different  
1053 operation types of FRIDGE measurements. **For instance,** ‘default mode’ considers deposition  
1054 mode nucleation and immersion mode freezing of dry particles in which  $RH_w$  is scanned  
1055 upwards and ‘imm.mode’ counts immersion freezing of suspended particles in which the  
1056 particles are first washed into droplets and then placed on the substrate. **With these two**  
1057 **different operational modes, FRIDGE** investigated the ice nucleation ability of both dry and  
1058 droplet suspended particles deposited on a substrate (see **the Supplementary Methods**).  
1059 FRIDGE scans  $RH_{ice}$  and  $RH_w$  (low to high) at a constant temperature. During such **scans an**  
1060 abrupt increase in an activated ice fraction near water saturation as well as the highest  **$N_{ice}$  is**  
1061 **typically observed.** We consider ice crystals formed at the highest  $RH_w$  (near 100%  $RH_w$ ) as a  
1062 measure of immersion  $N_{ice}$  from dry-dispersed particle measurements in this **study.** Some  
1063 default runs of FRIDGE **show** much higher  $n_{s,BET}$  values compared to the immersion mode  
1064 runs. This difference may be a consequence of the different IN efficiencies of **nucleation**  
1065 **modes** (deposition + immersion vs. immersion alone) in the examined temperature range ( $-25$   
1066  $^{\circ}C < T < -18$   $^{\circ}C$ ), **the different** sample preparation processes (dry or suspended sample),  
1067 effects of agglomeration or a combination of the three. We note that a major difference  
1068 between the two measurement setups is the pressure within the instrument. For instance,  
1069 default conditions involve processing at a few hPa of water vapor while the immersion  
1070 measurements are conducted at atmospheric pressure. **In addition,** corrective post-analysis of  
1071 droplet/ice separation was taken into account in this study, so that errors from counting large  
1072 droplets as ice crystals were successfully removed. Interestingly, our comparison suggests that  
1073  **$n_s$  values** derived from **the** FRIDGE default mode seem similar to **those** from MRI-DCECC, in  
1074 which experiments were carried out with a high degree of particle agglomeration (**Fig. 2c**).

1075 Some other variations on applied methods suggest nucleation mode effects on the IN  
1076 efficiency of illite NX particles at lower temperatures (Fig. 10c and d). For instance, the  
1077 comparison between ZINC and IMCA-ZINC show about an order of magnitude diversity in  
1078  $n_{s,BET}$  beyond experimental uncertainties at  $-33\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ , suggesting a mode-dependent IN  
1079 efficiency of clay minerals at this temperature. This observation is consistent with a statement  
1080 that the immersion freezing parameterization from CNT may not reliably predict the activated  
1081 fraction observed at  $\text{RH}_w > 100\%$  as observed from condensation freezing (Welti *et al.*, 2014).  
1082 However, this is in contrast to observations indicated by PNNL-CIC below  $-25\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  and to  
1083 results presented in Wex *et al.* (2014), where  $n_{s,geo}$  obtained from kaolinite measurements  
1084 made with LACIS and the CSU-CFDC (at  $104\% > \text{RH}_w > 106\%$  for the latter) agreed well.  
1085 When a freezing point depression is taken into account, even data obtained with the CSU-  
1086 CFDC for water-vapor-sub-saturated conditions is in agreement with data obtained from both  
1087 LACIS and CSU-CFDC at water-vapor super-saturated conditions. Concerning data presented  
1088 here, PNNL-CIC and IMCA-ZINC measure condensation/immersion and purely immersion  
1089 mode freezing efficiency of particles, respectively, and are in reasonable agreement within  
1090 experimental uncertainties (Fig. 10c and d). Thus, the observed inconsistencies between  
1091 methods should be subject to further methodological improvements to provide accurate data  
1092 as a basis for model parameterization. Similar heterogeneous ice nucleation mode-dependent  
1093 observations were made by our EDB experiments. We observed that  $n_s$  values derived from  
1094 contact freezing experiments were higher than those derived from immersion experiments  
1095 (Fig. 10c and d). As described in the Supplementary Methods, immersion mode experiments  
1096 were performed for the droplets, which were not activated via contact freezing.

1097

#### 1098 **4.6. Effect of mineralogical properties: which component of illite NX nucleates ice?**

1099

1100 *Atkinson et al.* (2013) suggested that the mass fraction of K-feldspar in a sample can  
1101 be used as a scaling factor to estimate the  $n_s$  values of other K-feldspar containing dust and  
1102 soil samples. *O'Sullivan et al.* (2014) showed that this scaling rule could be used as an  
1103 approximate predictor for the  $n_s$  of soil samples once the biological ice-nucleating particles  
1104 were deactivated. However, inspection of Fig. 6 reveals that the line based on 14% feldspar  
1105 (assuming all microcline) significantly over predicts the  $n_s$  values for illite NX. There are a  
1106 number of reasons why this might be.

1107 The K-feldspar sample used by *Atkinson et al.* (2013) was the British Chemical  
1108 Standard Chemical Reference Material (BCS-CRM) number 376/1 and X-ray diffraction

1109 analysis shows that the crystal structure is consistent with that of microcline. Microcline is  
1110 one possible form of a K-feldspar and, as discussed above, other feldspars are sanidine and  
1111 orthoclase, which have distinct crystal structures. The ice nucleation abilities of sanidine and  
1112 orthoclase are not yet published, but given they have different crystal structures they may  
1113 have different nucleating abilities. Unfortunately, the X-ray diffraction analysis of illite NX is  
1114 unable to identify the K-feldspar(s) present in illite NX, although the mineralogical analysis  
1115 conducted as part of this study concluded that there was no detectable microcline in illite NX.  
1116 Hence, one explanation for the K-feldspar scaling rule not working for illite NX is that there is  
1117 only a trace of the strongly ice active microcline present in illite NX. For suspension  
1118 measurements, only the 0.0014% microcline parameterization reproduces the slope and  
1119 magnitude of the illite NX data in Fig. 6, but this quantity of microcline is well below the  
1120 detection limit of the X-ray diffraction technique. Perhaps, in the case of illite NX, it may not  
1121 be the feldspar which triggers nucleation, but instead it could be another mineral present in  
1122 this sample. For example, *Atkinson et al.* (2013) found that a quartz sample nucleated ice  
1123 more efficiently than the clay minerals, but less efficiently than the feldspar samples they  
1124 used. At about -28 °C, they reported an  $n_s$  of  $\sim 10^{10} \text{ m}^{-2}$ . The X-ray analysis in this study  
1125 revealed the presence of 3% quartz, hence we would predict an  $n_s$  of  $3 \times 10^8 \text{ m}^{-2}$ , which is  
1126 consistent with the illite NX data. Finally, an alternative explanation is that the surfaces of K-  
1127 feldspars are chemically altered in illite NX. The surfaces of feldspars are known to transform  
1128 to an amorphous silicate which can then recrystallize as a clay if exposed to an acidic  
1129 environment. *Wex et al.* (2014) suggested that it was the acid processing of K-feldspar which  
1130 deactivated Fluka-kaolinite. It is feasible that the surfaces of feldspar grains in illite NX have  
1131 at some point become deactivated. More quantitative investigations of the acid processing of  
1132 both reference and atmospherically relevant materials and its influence on their immersion  
1133 mode ice nucleation efficiencies are needed.

1134 Recently, re-partitioning of soluble components of both swelling and non-swelling  
1135 clay minerals and their effect on cloud condensation nucleation activity was reported (*Sullivan*  
1136 *et al.*, 2010; *Kumar et al.*, 2011; *Garimella et al.*, 2014). To address a potential importance of  
1137 this effect on the ice-nucleating activity of illite NX in the wet dispersion experiments, we  
1138 have measured the concentration of cations released by the illite NX sample placed into  
1139 deionized water as a function of time, as described in Sect. 3.1 (i.e., Fig. 3).

1140 It is instructive to compare the quantity of cations released by illite NX into an  
1141 aqueous environment with the value of the Cation Exchange Capacity (CEC) for illite, which  
1142 is known to be 25 to 40  $\text{cmol kg}^{-1}$  (*Meunier and Velde*, 2004). CEC is defined as the amount of

1143 cations retained by all the negative charges in 100g of clay immersed in water at  $pH$  7 (e.g.,  
1144 see *Meunier*, 2005). Per this definition, CEC describes the total quantity of exchangeable  
1145 cations, including interlayer cations which are in fact not accessible for substitution in non-  
1146 swelling clays. The molar fraction of external cations, located on the basal planes of the  
1147 crystals and on the crystal edges is roughly evaluated for illites as 20% of the total CEC,  
1148 yielding 5 to 8 cmol kg<sup>-1</sup> (*Wilson*, 2013). Remarkably, the total amount of all cations ( $K^+$ ,  
1149  $Mg^{2+}$  and  $Ca^{2+}$ ) released within the first hour by illite NX, if recalculated with account for  
1150 cation valence and for the actual mass of illite in the aqueous suspension (0.1 g), gives the  
1151 number 7.5 cmol kg<sup>-1</sup>, which corresponds nicely with the upper bound of the external CEC (8  
1152 cmol kg<sup>-1</sup>). Furthermore, *Grim* (1953) has shown that the CEC of illite increases with  
1153 decreasing size of the clay particle size, with the upper bound (~40 cmol kg<sup>-1</sup>) being  
1154 characteristic for illite with a particle size below 100 nm. This is again consistent with the  
1155 very small size of particles in illite NX.

1156 These findings have two potential implications for the measurements of illite NX ice-  
1157 nucleating efficiency obtained with different instruments. First, in the methods where dry illite  
1158 NX particles are activated to droplets prior to cooling, the concentration of cations released  
1159 into the water surrounding the particles is still far from the equilibrium and is a function of the  
1160 residence time (e.g., ~2-3 s for LACIS, ~4 s for PINC, ~12 s for PNNL-CIC, and over the  
1161 range of several tens of seconds to a few minutes for AIDA depending on initial chamber  $T$   
1162 and RH). At the same time, the amount of external cations retained on the surface of illite  
1163 particles determines the charge properties, such as charge distribution landscape and zero  
1164 charge point. A potential importance of the surface charge of hematite particles for their IN  
1165 activity was suggested recently in *Hiranuma et al.* (2014b). These considerations, however  
1166 speculative, might shed some light on the observed scattering of experimentally measured  
1167 values of  $n_s$ . Second, for the freezing measurements where the illite rich sample was  
1168 suspended in water prior to cooling, all accessible external cations were already released into  
1169 the aqueous environment. In these cases the concentration of cations in the droplets is a  
1170 function of mass concentration of illite in suspension. To access high freezing temperatures,  
1171 high concentrations of illite are needed in the droplet assay techniques, resulting in the  
1172 possibility that not all cations are released into solution due to the inhibition of the ion  
1173 exchange process. Again, this would change the surface charge distribution and potentially  
1174 affect the ice-nucleating efficiency of illite particles. If wet particle generation (dispersion of  
1175 aqueous suspension by means of a pressurized air atomizer) is used, the redistribution of  
1176 cations between suspended particles may be an issue, as suggested by *Garimella et al.* (2014)

1177 for the case of CCN experiments. Further studies of samples without modification or ageing  
1178 after dry dispersion or wet suspension are needed to get a better idea of the method inter-  
1179 comparison.

## 1180 5. Conclusion

1181

1182 The framework of the present work is designed to advance the existing state of  
1183 knowledge regarding IN measurement techniques. After ICIS-2007, there has been an  
1184 increase in new instrument development, especially off-line, substrate-supported cold stage  
1185 techniques, and modifications of existing online techniques. Concepts to formulate area-  
1186 scaled IN efficiency with  $n_s$  parameters have also since been introduced to the community.  
1187 These improvements are comprehensively evaluated in this work.

1188 The partners of the INUIT group and external partners have for the first time identified  
1189 and shared a reference mineral dust sample (illite NX) in order to obtain a comprehensive  
1190 dataset for evaluating immersion freezing properties of atmospherically relevant particles  
1191 across a wide range of particle concentrations, temperatures, cooling rates and nucleation  
1192 times. Illite NX samples were extensively characterized for their physico-chemical properties  
1193 before they were distributed to INUIT partners and collaborators. Both bulk and single  
1194 particle elemental composition analyses were conducted by XRD and EDX analyses,  
1195 respectively.

1196 A total of seventeen IN measurement techniques were inter-compared based on their  
1197 immersion freezing measurements. Our inter-comparison exercise provided unique results that  
1198 would not have been achieved by individual investigators in isolation. Both consistencies and  
1199 discrepancies among the instruments have been identified. Our results suggest that the immersion  
1200 freezing efficiency (i.e.,  $n_s$ ) of illite rich clay minerals is relatively independent of droplet size,  
1201 mass percent of illite NX sample in droplets for the methods examining suspensions, physical  
1202 size of illite NX particles for the methods examining dry-dispersed particles and cooling rate  
1203 during freezing within typical experimental uncertainties, verifying the premise of the  $n_s$   
1204 concept (i.e., size independency for submicron illite NX particles, strong temperature  
1205 dependency and weak time dependency of immersion freezing for illite rich clay mineral  
1206 particles).

1207 Furthermore, comparisons of the suspension subsets against the dry-dispersed particle  
1208 techniques were performed. Dry samples alone showed higher  $n_s$  values compared to the pre-  
1209 suspended samples above  $-27$  °C. A possible explanation for this deviation (i.e.,  $n_s$  from dry-  
1210 dispersed methods  $> n_s$  from suspension methods) may be the surface modification of the illite  
1211 NX particles (e.g., due to ion dissolution effects in the aqueous suspension).

1212 Comparisons of the absolute values of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$  as an ice activation parameter  
1213 suggest that the predominant freezing sites of illite NX particles exist in a temperature range  
1214 between  $-20\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  and  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  for suspension experiments. In comparison to previous  
1215 measurements, our synergetic work, which covers a wide temperature range, shows a similar  
1216 result to the Broadley parameterization (B12), and our overall fit for the low temperature  
1217 region below  $-27\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  also agrees with the Niemand parameterization (N12).

1218 Overall accuracy and precision of the IN measurement techniques was examined by  
1219 evaluating  $T$ -binned (i.e.,  $1\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  bins)  $n_s(T)$  data derived from all seventeen instruments for the  
1220 temperature range from  $-11\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  to  $-37\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . Our analysis revealed that discrepancies among  
1221 measurements were within about  $8\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  in terms of temperature and up to three orders of  
1222 magnitude with respect to  $n_s$ . This diversity is much larger than the individual uncertainties of  
1223 each instrument, suggesting that all instruments may be reasonably precise but it is still  
1224 difficult to find overall accuracy of current IN measurement techniques, at least while using  
1225 illite NX as the standard and allowing partners to investigate it independently. In addition, two  
1226 different  $n_s$  metrics,  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  and  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$ , were compared, and we found that  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$  is a better proxy  
1227 for suspension-based IN measurements, while  $n_{s,\text{geo}}$  is better for dry-dispersed particle  
1228 measurements.

1229 Other than the inter-comparison aspects described above, several important  
1230 implications were inferred from our study and enhanced our basic knowledge of immersion  
1231 freezing. First, the existence of only a comparably small contribution of time dependence to  
1232 the inter-comparison was reconciled by the SBM simulation. Specifically, a change of the  
1233 residence time, from 1 to 10 s, shifts  $n_s$  values towards higher temperatures by only about 1  
1234  $^\circ\text{C}$ . Second, several nucleation modes and their contribution to nucleation efficiency were also  
1235 evaluated. A comparison among EDB, ZINC and IMCA-ZINC below  $-25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  implied some  
1236 mode dependencies. Likewise, a mode dependency was also pronounced based on FRIDGE  
1237 results at temperatures above  $-25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . Third, immersion freezing experiments were performed  
1238 with both polydisperse and size-selected illite NX particles for the AIDA-CECC, MRI-  
1239 DCECC and CSU-IS measurements, and size independence of  $n_s$  for immersion freezing of  
1240 submicron illite NX particles (DMA size-selected 200, 300 and 500 nm diameter) was also  
1241 demonstrated. Finally, our observations show that temperature is the major variable  
1242 influencing the immersion freezing of illite NX particles, as the  $n_s$  values in general increase  
1243 while temperature decreases. In addition, our results of  $n_s$  and absolute values of  $\Delta\log(n_s)/\Delta T$   
1244 distributions across a wide range of temperatures imply that clay minerals may contain  
1245 various freezing activation energies, and the immersion freezing nature of clay minerals (e.g.,

1246 illite NX) in a wide range of temperatures cannot be fitted by simple exponential functions but  
1247 are governed by a hybrid of multi-exponential functions (a combination of scaled A13 and  
1248 N12 parameterizations).

1249         Though we shared identical test samples with each other, it is still difficult to compare  
1250  $n_s$  results because sample preparation techniques and measurement methods (e.g., particle  
1251 dispersion and size distribution characterization) differ from group to group, which can result  
1252 in different degrees of agglomeration or different nucleation modes. Therefore, a continued  
1253 investigation to obtain further insights into consistencies or diversity of IN measurement  
1254 techniques from an experimental perspective is important to explore freezing conditions for  
1255 specific compositions and more atmospherically relevant particles (e.g., soil dusts and long  
1256 range transported weathered dusts). In parallel, an empirically constrained model including  
1257 parameterizations of immersion freezing that correctly and efficiently represent particle-  
1258 specific experimental data is also in high demand for overall predictions of current and future  
1259 climate. We demonstrated that the  $n_s$  formulation offers a simplified expression for  
1260 quantitatively parameterizing immersion freezing. Further developments of more simplified  
1261 (efficient but accurate) descriptions, constrained by more accurate IN counting techniques, of  
1262 governing atmospheric IN processes are needed.

1263 **Acknowledgements**

1264

1265 Part of this work is funded by Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG) under  
1266 contracts BU 1432/4-1, DI 1539/1-1, KO2944/2-1, MO668/4-1 and WE 4722/1-1 within  
1267 Research Unit FOR 1525 (INUIT). The authors acknowledge partial financial support by  
1268 Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft and Open Access Publishing Fund of Karlsruhe Institute of  
1269 Technology. The authors gratefully acknowledge skillful and continuous support from their  
1270 technical teams. G. Kulkarni acknowledges support from the Department of Energy (DOE)  
1271 Atmospheric System Research Program and thanks J. Fast for useful discussion. Battelle  
1272 Memorial Institute operates the Pacific Northwest National Laboratory for DOE under  
1273 contract DE-AC05-76RLO 1830. Z. A. Kanji acknowledges funding from Swiss National  
1274 Funds. P. J. DeMott and T. Hill were funded by NSF grant award number AGS-1358495. M.  
1275 A. Tolbert and G. P. Schill were funded by NSF Grant AGS 1048536. The MRI-DCECC  
1276 work was partly funded by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Numbers 23244095. T. P. Wright, J. D.  
1277 Hader, and M. D. Petters were funded by NSF Grant AGS 1010851. B. J. Murray, D.  
1278 O'Sullivan and T. F. Whale acknowledge the Natural Environment Research Council  
1279 (NE/K004417/1; NE/I020059/1; NE/I013466/1; NE/I019057/1) and The European Research  
1280 Council (240449 – ICE) for funding. D. Niedermeier acknowledges financial support from the  
1281 Alexander von Humboldt-foundation, Germany.

1282 T. C. J. Hill would like to thank E. Levin and C. McCluskey for generation of size-  
1283 selected particles. K. Diehl would like to thank S. K. Mitra for technical support on M-AL and  
1284 M-WT and fruitful discussions. A. Kiselev and A. Peckhaus acknowledge O. Dombrowski for  
1285 her support in IC measurements. N. Hiranuma thanks C. Anquetil-Deck for useful discussion.  
1286 N. Hiranuma and G. Kulkarni thank T. Kisely and R. Ahmad for the N<sub>2</sub> BET and H<sub>2</sub>O BET  
1287 measurements, respectively. M. Ebert acknowledges R. Petschik for the additional high  
1288 precision XRD measurements. N. Hiranuma and O. Möhler gratefully acknowledge technical  
1289 support from M. Koyro and F. Schwartz for setting up the database for storing and updating  
1290 the INUIT laboratory results. N. Hiranuma also thanks the AIDA technical team, including R.  
1291 Buschbacher, T. Chudy, O. Dombrowski, E. Kranz, G. Scheurig and S. Vogt, for their  
1292 professional support for the chamber maintenance and operation.

1293 **Author contributions**

1294

1295 J. Curtius and O. Möhler proposed the framework of this collaborative multi-  
1296 institutional laboratory work. The overall manuscript, coordinated and led by N. Hiranuma,  
1297 was a collaborative effort of the partners of the INUIT group and external partners. C. Budke  
1298 and T. Koop designed and conducted the BINARY experiments, analyzed the data, and  
1299 contributed the BINARY text. T. C. J. Hill carried out the CSU-IS measurements, analyzed  
1300 the data, and contributed to the CSU-IS text. B. J. Murray, D. O’Sullivan and T. F. Whale  
1301 performed the Leeds-NIPI experiments, analyzed the data, and contributed to the Leeds-NIPI  
1302 text. K. Diehl performed the experiments and data analysis of M-AL and W-WT, and K. Diehl  
1303 also contributed to their method summary text. J. D. Hader performed the NC State-CS  
1304 experiments and analyzed the data, T. P. Wright contributed the analysis software, M. D.  
1305 Petters designed the experiments, and J. D. Hader and M. D. Petters contributed to the NC  
1306 State-CS text. G. P. Schill and M. A. Tolbert conducted the CU-RMCS experiments, analyzed  
1307 the data, and contributed to the CU-RMCS text. N. Hiranuma and O. Möhler conceived the  
1308 AIDA experiments, analyzed and discussed the results and contributed to the AIDA text. P. J.  
1309 DeMott, E. J. T. Levin and C. S. McCluskey performed CSU-CFDC experiments, analyzed  
1310 the data, and contributed to the CSU-CFDC text. N. Hoffmann and A. Kiselev carried out the  
1311 EDB measurements with input on experimental techniques from T. Leisner and SEM  
1312 measurements and contributed to the associated data analysis and text. Björn Nillius and  
1313 Fabian Frank performed the FINCH experiments and analyzed the data, and D. Rose  
1314 contributed to the FINCH uncertainty analysis and method summary text. A. Danielczok and  
1315 H. Bingemer conducted the FRIDGE experiments, analyzed the data, and contributed to the  
1316 FRIDGE text. S. Augustin-Bauditz did the LACIS experiments, D. Niedermeier derived  
1317 contact angle distributions with SBM, and H. Wex performed SBM calculations and  
1318 contributed to the LACIS text. M. Murakami, K. Yamashita, T. Tajiri and A. Saito designed  
1319 and performed the MRI-DCECC experiments with assistance and contributions from N.  
1320 Hiranuma and O. Möhler, K. Yamashita and N. Hiranuma analyzed the MRI-DCECC data,  
1321 and K. Yamashita contributed to the method summary text. Z.A. Kanji conducted the PINC  
1322 experiments, Y. Boose analyzed the data, Y. Boose and Z.A. Kanji interpreted and discussed  
1323 the PINC data, and contributed to the PINC text. G. Kulkarni carried out the PNNL-CIC  
1324 measurements, analyzed the data, and contributed to the PNNL-CIC text. A. Welti performed  
1325 the IMCA-ZINC experiments, analyzed the data, and A. Welti and Z. A. Kanji contributed to

1326 the supplementary text. XRD measurements and analysis of illite NX were conducted by M.  
1327 Ebert, K. Kandler and S. Weinbruch, and M. Ebert contributed the XRD text. IC  
1328 measurements and analysis were carried out by A. Peckhaus and A. Kiselev, and A. Kiselev  
1329 contributed to the IC text. DLS measurements and analysis were performed by K.  
1330 Dreischmeier, and K. Dreischmeier also contributed to the DLS text. N. Hiranuma interpreted  
1331 and analyzed the compiled data and wrote the paper. A. Kiselev and B. J. Murray co-wrote  
1332 Sect. 4.6 with N. Hiranuma. All authors discussed the results and contributed to the final  
1333 version of **the** manuscript.

1334 **References**

1335

1336 Ardon-Dryer, K., Levin, Z., and Lawson, R. P.: Characteristics of immersion freezing nuclei  
1337 at the South Pole station in Antarctica, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 4015–4024, doi:10.5194/acp-  
1338 11-4015-2011, 2011.

1339

1340 Atkinson, J. D., Murray, B. J., Woodhouse, M. T., Carslaw, K., Whale, T. F., Baustian, K.,  
1341 Dobbie, S., O’Sullivan, D., and Malkin, T. L.: *Nature*, 498, 355–358,  
1342 doi:10.1038/nature12278, 2013.

1343

1344 Augustin-Bauditz, S., Wex, H., Kanter, S., Ebert, M., Stolz, F., Prager, A., Niedermeier, D.  
1345 and Stratmann, F.: The immersion mode ice nucleation behavior of mineral dusts: A  
1346 comparison of different pure and surface modified dusts, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 41, 7375–7382,  
1347 doi:10.1002/2014GL061317, 2014.

1348

1349 Bickmore, B. R., Nagy, K. L., Sandlin, P. and Crater, T. S.: Quantifying surface areas of clays  
1350 by atomic force microscopy, *American Mineralogist*, 87, 780–783, 2002.

1351

1352 Bigg, E. K.: The supercooling of water, *Proc. Phys. Soc. B*, 66, 688–694, doi:10.1088/0370-  
1353 1301/66/8/309, 1953.

1354

1355 Bigg, E. K., A new technique for counting ice-forming nuclei in aerosols. *Tellus*, 9: 394–400.  
1356 doi:10.1111/j.2153-3490.1957.tb01895.x, 1957.

1357

1358 Bingemer, H., Klein, H., Ebert, M., Haunold, W., Bundke, U., Herrmann, T., Kandler, K.,  
1359 Müller-Ebert, D., Weinbruch, S., Judt, A., Wéber, A., Nillius, B., Ardon-Dryer, K., Levin, Z.,  
1360 and Curtius, J.: Atmospheric ice nuclei in the Eyjafjallajökull volcanic ash plume, *Atmos.*  
1361 *Chem. Phys.*, 12, 857–867, doi:10.5194/acp-12-857-2012, 2012.

1362

1363 Boucher, O., Randall, D., Artaxo, P., Bretherton, C., Feingold, G., Forster, P., Kerminen, V.-  
1364 M., Kondo, Y., Liao, H., Lohmann, U., Rasch, P., Satheesh, S. K., Sherwood, S., Stevens, B.,  
1365 and Zhang, X. Y.: Clouds and Aerosols. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science*  
1366 *Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*  
1367 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T. F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M.  
1368 Tignor, S. K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P. M. Midgley (eds.)].  
1369 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 571–  
1370 657, 2013.

1371

1372 Broadley, S. L., Murray, B. J., Herbert, R. J., Atkinson, J. D., Dobbie, S., Malkin, T. L.,  
1373 Condliffe, E., and Neve, L.: Immersion mode heterogeneous ice nucleation by an illite rich  
1374 powder representative of atmospheric mineral dust, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 12, 287–307,  
1375 doi:10.5194/acp-12-287-2012, 2012.

1376

1377 Brunauer, S., Emmett, P. H., and Teller, E.: Adsorption of gases in multimolecular layers, *J.*  
1378 *Am. Chem. Soc.*, 60, 309–319, doi:10.1021/ja01269a023, 1938.

1379

1380 Budke, C. and Koop, T.: BINARY: an optical freezing array for assessing temperature and  
1381 time dependence of heterogeneous ice nucleation, *Atmos. Meas. Tech. Discuss.*, 7, 9137–  
1382 9172, doi:10.5194/amtd-7-9137-2014, 2014.

1383

1384 Bundke, U., Nillius, B., Jaenicke, R., Wetter, T., Klein, H., and Bingemer, H.: The fast ice  
1385 nucleus chamber FINCH, *Atmos. Res.*, 90, 180–186, doi:10.1016/j.atmosres.2008.02.008,  
1386 2008.

1387

1388 Chou, C., Stetzer, O., Weingartner, E., Jurányi, Z., Kanji, Z. A., and Lohmann, U.: Ice nuclei  
1389 properties within a Saharan dust event at the Jungfraujoch in the Swiss Alps, *Atmos. Chem.*  
1390 *Phys.*, 11, 4725–4738, doi:10.5194/acp-11-4725-2011, 2011.

1391

1392 Christenson, H.: Two-step crystal nucleation via capillary condensation, *Cryst. Eng. Comm.*,  
1393 15, 2030–2039, doi:10.1039/C3CE26887J, 2013.

1394

1395 Connolly, P. J., Möhler, O., Field, P. R., Saathoff, H., Burgess, R., Choulaton, T., and  
1396 Gallagher, M.: Studies of heterogeneous freezing by three different desert dust samples,  
1397 *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 9, 2805–2824, doi:10.5194/acp-9-2805-2009, 2009.

1398

1399 Cwilong, B. M.: Sublimation centers in a Wilson chamber, *Proc. Roy. Soc. A*, 190, 137–143,  
1400 doi:10.1098/rspa.1947.0066, 1947.

1401

1402 DeMott, P. J. and Rogers, D. C.: Freezing nucleation rates of dilute solution droplets  
1403 measured between -30° and -40 °C in laboratory simulations of natural clouds. *J. Atmos. Sci.*,  
1404 47, 1056–1064, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-  
1405 0469(1990)047<1056:FNRODS>2.0.CO;2, 1990.

1406

1407 DeMott, P. J.: Quantitative descriptions of ice formation mechanisms of silver iodide-type  
1408 aerosols, *Atmos. Res.*, 38, 63–99, doi:10.1016/0169-8095(94)00088-U, 1995.

1409

1410 DeMott, P. J. and Coauthors: Resurgence in ice nuclei measurement research, *B. Am.*  
1411 *Meteorol. Soc.*, 92, 1623–1635, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/2011BAMS3119.1, 2011.

1412

1413 DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., McMeeking, G. R., Sullivan, R. C., Petters, M. D., Tobo, Y.,  
1414 Niemand, M., Möhler, O., Snider, J. R., Wang, Z., and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Integrating  
1415 laboratory and field data to quantify the immersion freezing ice nucleation activity of mineral  
1416 dust particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss.*, 14, 17359–17400, doi:10.5194/acpd-14-17359-  
1417 2014, 2014.

1418

1419 Diehl, K., Mitra, S. K., Szakáll, M., Blohn, N. v., Borrmann, S., and Pruppacher, H.R.:  
1420 Chapter 2. Wind Tunnels: Aerodynamics, Models, and Experiments. In: *The Mainz Vertical*  
1421 *Wind Tunnel Facility: A Review of 25 Years of Laboratory Experiments on Cloud Physics*  
1422 *and Chemistry* [Pereira, J. D. (eds.)], Nova Science Publishers, Inc., Hauppauge, NY, USA,  
1423 2011.

1424

1425 Diehl, K., Debortshäuser, M., Eppers, O., Schmithüsen, H., Mitra, S.K., and Borrmann, S.:  
1426 Particle-area dependence of mineral dust in the immersion mode: investigations with freely  
1427 suspended drops in an acoustic levitator. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 12343–12355,  
1428 doi:10.5194/acp-14-12343-2014, 2014.

1429

1430 Durant, A.J. and Shaw, R. A.: Evaporation freezing by contact nucleation inside-out,  
1431 Geophys. Res. Lett., 32, L20814, doi:10.1029/2005GL024175, 2005.  
1432  
1433 Dymarska, M., Murray, B. J., Sun, L. M., Eastwood, M. L., Knopf, D. A., and Bertram, A. K.:  
1434 Deposition ice nucleation on soot at temperatures relevant for the lower troposphere, J.  
1435 Geophys. Res., 111, D04204, doi:10.1029/2005JD006627, 2006.  
1436  
1437 Ervens, B. and Feingold, G.: Sensitivities of immersion freezing: Reconciling classical  
1438 nucleation theory and deterministic expressions, Geophys. Res. Lett., 40, 3320–3324,  
1439 doi:10.1002/grl.50580, 2013.  
1440  
1441 Fletcher, N. H.: Physics of Rain Clouds, Cambridge Univ. Press, New York, NY, USA, 386  
1442 pp, 1962.  
1443  
1444 Fletcher, N. H.: Active sites and ice crystal nucleation, J. Atmos. Sci., 26, 6, 1266–1271,  
1445 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1969)026<1266:ASAICN>2.0.CO;2, 1969.  
1446  
1447 Fornea, A.P., Brooks, S. D., Dooley, J. B., and Saha, A. Heterogeneous freezing of ice on  
1448 atmospheric aerosols containing ash, soot, and soil, J. Geophys. Res., 114, D13201,  
1449 doi:10.1029/2009JD011958, 2009.  
1450  
1451 Fournier D'albe, E. M.: Some experiments on the condensation of water vapour at  
1452 temperatures below 0°C, Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc., 75, 1–16, doi:10.1002/qj.49707532302,  
1453 1949.  
1454  
1455 Friedman, B., Kulkarni, G., Beránek, J., Zelenyuk, A., Thornton, J. A., and Cziczo, D. J.: Ice  
1456 nucleation and droplet formation by bare and coated soot particles, J. Geophys. Res., 116,  
1457 D17203, doi:10.1029/2011JD015999, 2011.  
1458  
1459 Friedrich, F., Studel, A., and Weidler, P. G.: Change of the refractive index of illite particles  
1460 by reduction of the Fe content of the octahedral sheet, Clays Clay Miner., 56, 505–510,  
1461 doi:10.1346/CCMN.2008.0560503, 2008.  
1462  
1463 Garimella, S., Huang, Y.-W., Seewald, J. S., and Cziczo, D. J.: Cloud condensation nucleus  
1464 activity comparison of dry- and wet-generated mineral dust aerosol: the significance of  
1465 soluble material, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14, 6003–6019, doi:10.5194/acp-14-6003-2014, 2014.  
1466  
1467 Gregg, S. L. and Sing, K. S. W.: Adsorption, Surface Area and Porosity, Academic Press,  
1468 London, UK, 303 pp, 1982.  
1469  
1470 Grim, R. E.: Clay mineralogy, McGraw-Hill, New York, USA, 384 pp, 1953.  
1471 Hader, J. D., Wright, T. P., and Petters, M. D.: Contribution of pollen to atmospheric ice  
1472 nuclei concentrations, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14, 5433–5449, doi:10.5194/acp-14-5433-2014,  
1473 2014.  
1474  
1475 Hartmann, S., Niedermeier, D., Voigtländer, J., Clauss, T., Shaw, R. A., Wex, H., Kiselev, A.,  
1476 and Stratmann, F.: Homogeneous and heterogeneous ice nucleation at LACIS: operating  
1477 principle and theoretical studies, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 11, 1753–1767, doi:10.5194/acp-11-  
1478 1753-2011, 2011.  
1479

1480 Herbert, R. J., Murray, B. J., Whale, T. F., Dobbie, S. J., and Atkinson, J. D.: Representing  
1481 time-dependent freezing behaviour in immersion mode ice nucleation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,  
1482 14, 8501–8520, doi:10.5194/acp-14-8501-2014, 2014.

1483  
1484 Hill, T. C. J., Moffett, B. F., DeMott, P. J., Georgakopoulos, D. G., Stump, W. L., Franc, G.  
1485 D.: Measurement of Ice Nucleation-Active Bacteria on Plants and in Precipitation by  
1486 Quantitative PCR, *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.*, 80, 1256–1267, doi:10.1128/AEM.02967-13,  
1487 2014.

1488  
1489 Hiranuma, N., Brooks, S. D., Moffet, R., Glen, A., Laskin, A., Gilles, M. K., Liu, P.,  
1490 MacDonald, M. A., Strapp, W., and McFarquhar, G. M.: Chemical characterization of  
1491 individual particles and residuals of cloud droplets and ice crystals collected on board research  
1492 aircraft in the ISDAC 2008 study, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 118, 6564–6579, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50484,  
1493 2013.

1494  
1495 Hiranuma, N., Paukert, M., Steinke, I., Zhang, K., Kulkarni, G., Hoose, C., Schnaiter, M.,  
1496 Saathoff, H., and Möhler, O.: A comprehensive parameterization of heterogeneous ice  
1497 nucleation of dust surrogate: laboratory study with hematite particles and its application to  
1498 atmospheric models, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 13145–13158, doi:10.5194/acp-14-13145-  
1499 2014, 2014a.

1500  
1501 Hiranuma, N., Hoffmann, N., Kiselev, A., Dreyer, A., Zhang, K., Kulkarni, G., Koop, T., and  
1502 Möhler, O.: Influence of surface morphology on the immersion mode ice nucleation  
1503 efficiency of hematite particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 2315–2324, doi:10.5194/acp-14-  
1504 2315-2014, 2014b.

1505  
1506 Hoffmann, N., Kiselev, A., Rzesanke, D., Duft, D., and Leisner, T.: Experimental  
1507 quantification of contact freezing in an electrodynamic balance, *Atmos. Meas. Tech.*, 6, 2373–  
1508 2382, doi:10.5194/amt-6-2373-2013, 2013.

1509  
1510 Hoose, C., Kristjansson, J. E., Chen, J.-P., and Hazra, A.: A classical-theory-based  
1511 parameterization of heterogeneous ice nucleation by mineral dust, soot, and biological  
1512 particles in a global climate model, *J. Atmos. Sci.*, 67, 2483–2503,  
1513 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/2010JAS3425.1, 2010.

1514  
1515 Hoose, C. and Möhler, O.: Heterogeneous ice nucleation on atmospheric aerosols: a review of  
1516 results from laboratory experiments, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 12, 9817–9854, doi:10.5194/acp-  
1517 12-9817-2012, 2012.

1518  
1519 Hussain, K. and Saunders, C. P. R.: Ice nucleus measurement with a continuous flow  
1520 chamber. *Q.J.R. Meteorol. Soc.*, 110: 75–84. doi:10.1002/qj.49711046307, 1984.

1521  
1522 Iannone, R., Chernoff, D. I., Pringle, A., Martin, S. T., and Bertram, A. K.: The ice nucleation  
1523 ability of one of the most abundant types of fungal spores found in the atmosphere, *Atmos.*  
1524 *Chem. Phys.*, 11, 1191–1201, doi:10.5194/acp-11-1191-2011, 2011.

1525  
1526 Kanji, Z. A. and Abbatt, J. P. D.: Laboratory studies of ice formation via deposition mode  
1527 nucleation onto mineral dust and n-hexane soot samples, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 111, D16204,  
1528 doi:10.1029/2005JD006766, 2006.

1529

1530 Kanji, Z. A. and Abbatt, J. P. D.: The University of Toronto Continuous Flow Diffusion  
1531 Chamber (UT-CFDC): A simple design for ice nucleation studies, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 43,  
1532 730–738. doi:10.1080/02786820902889861, 2009.

1533

1534 Kanji, Z. A., Welti, A., Chou, C., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Laboratory studies of  
1535 immersion and deposition mode ice nucleation of ozone aged mineral dust particles, *Atmos.*  
1536 *Chem. Phys.*, 13, 9097–9118, doi:10.5194/acp-13-9097-2013, 2013.

1537

1538 Kashchiev, D.: *Nucleation: Basic Theory with Applications*, Butterworth-Heinemann, Oxford,  
1539 UK, 544 pp, 2000.

1540

1541 Khvorostyanov, V. I. and Curry, J. A.: A new theory of heterogeneous nucleation for  
1542 application in cloud and climate models, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 27, 4081–4084,  
1543 doi:10.1029/1999GL011211, 2000.

1544

1545 Kline, D. B. and Brier, G. W.: Some experiments on the measurement of natural ice nuclei,  
1546 *Mon. Wea. Rev.*, 89, 263–272, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-  
1547 0493(1961)089<0263:SEOTMO>2.0.CO;2, 1961.

1548

1549 Knopf, D. A. and Alpert, P. A.: A water activity based model of heterogeneous ice nucleation  
1550 kinetics for freezing of water and aqueous solution droplets, *Faraday Discuss.*, 165, 513–534,  
1551 doi:10.1039/C3FD00035D, 2013.

1552

1553 Koehler, K. A., Kreidenweis, S. M., DeMott, P. J., Petters, M. D., Prenni, A. J., and  
1554 Möhler, O.: Laboratory investigations of the impact of mineral dust aerosol on cold cloud  
1555 formation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 10, 11955–11968, doi:10.5194/acp-10-11955-2010, 2010.

1556

1557 Koop, T., Luo, B., Tsias, A., and Peter, T.: Water activity as the determinant for homogeneous  
1558 ice nucleation in aqueous solutions, *Nature*, 406, 611–614, doi:10.1038/35020537, 2000.

1559

1560 Kulkarni, G., Fan, J., Comstock, J. M., Liu, X., and Ovchinnikov, M.: Laboratory  
1561 measurements and model sensitivity studies of dust deposition ice nucleation, *Atmos. Chem.*  
1562 *Phys.*, 12, 7295–7308, doi:10.5194/acp-12-7295-2012, 2012.

1563

1564 Kumar, P., Sokolik, I. N., and Nenes, A.: Cloud condensation nuclei activity and droplet  
1565 activation kinetics of wet processed regional dust samples and minerals, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,  
1566 11, 8661–8676, doi:10.5194/acp-11-8661-2011, 2011.

1567

1568 Levine, J.: *Statistical Explanation of Spontaneous Freezing of Water Droplets*, NACA Tech.  
1569 Notes, no. 2234, 1950.

1570

1571 Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., Welti, A., and Lohmann, U.: Experimental study on the ice nucleation  
1572 ability of size-selected kaolinite particles in the immersion mode, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 115,  
1573 D14201, doi:10.1029/2009JD012959, 2010.

1574

1575 Marcolli, C., Gedamke, S., Peter, T., and Zobrist, B.: Efficiency of immersion mode ice  
1576 nucleation on surrogates of mineral dust, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 7, 5081–5091,  
1577 doi:10.5194/acp-7-5081-2007, 2007.

1578

1579 Marcolli, C.: Deposition nucleation viewed as homogeneous or immersion freezing in pores  
1580 and cavities, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 2071–2104, doi:10.5194/acp-14-2071-2014, 2014.

1581  
1582 Meunier, A.: *Clays*, Springer, 472pp, 2005.  
1583  
1584 Meunier, A., and Velde.: *Illite: Origins, Evolution and Metamorphism*, Springer, 286pp, 2004.  
1585  
1586 Möhler, O., Stetzer, O., Schaefers, S., Linke, C., Schnaiter, M., Tiede, R., Saathoff, H.,  
1587 Krämer, M., Mangold, A., Budz, P., Zink, P., Schreiner, J., Mauersberger, K., Haag, W.,  
1588 Kärcher, B., and Schurath, U.: Experimental investigation of homogeneous freezing of  
1589 sulphuric acid particles in the aerosol chamber AIDA, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 3, 211–223,  
1590 doi:10.5194/acp-3-211-2003, 2003.  
1591  
1592 Mullin, J. W.: *Crystallization*, Elsevier Butterworth-Heinemann, Oxford, UK, Forth edn., 600  
1593 pp, 2001.  
1594  
1595 Murray, B. J., Broadley, S. L., Wilson, T. W., Bull, S. J., Wills, R. H., Christenson, H. K., and  
1596 Murray, E. J.: Kinetics of the homogeneous freezing of water, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.*, 12,  
1597 10380–10387, doi:10.1039/c003297b, 2010.  
1598  
1599 Murray, B. J., Broadley, S. L., Wilson, T. W., Atkinson, J. D., and Wills, R. H.:  
1600 Heterogeneous freezing of water droplets containing kaolinite particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,  
1601 11, 4191–4207, doi:10.5194/acp-11-4191-2011, 2011.  
1602  
1603 Murray, B. J., O’Sullivan, D., Atkinson, J. D., and Webb, M. E.: Ice nucleation by particles  
1604 immersed in supercooled cloud droplets, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, 41, 6519–6554,  
1605 doi:10.1039/c2cs35200a, 2012.  
1606  
1607 Niedermeier, D., Shaw, R. A., Hartmann, S., Wex, H., Clauss, T., Voigtländer, J., and  
1608 Stratmann, F.: Heterogeneous ice nucleation: exploring the transition from stochastic to  
1609 singular freezing behavior, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 8767–8775, doi:10.5194/acp-11-8767-  
1610 2011, 2011.  
1611  
1612 Niedermeier, D., Ervens, B., Clauss, T., Voigtländer, J., Wex, H., Hartmann, S., and  
1613 Stratmann, F.: A computationally efficient description of heterogeneous freezing: A  
1614 simplified version of the soccer ball model, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 41, 736–741,  
1615 doi:10.1002/2013GL058684, 2014.  
1616  
1617 Niehaus, J., Bunker, K. W., China, S., Kostinski, A., Mazzoleni, C., Cantrell, W.: A technique  
1618 to measure ice nuclei in the contact mode, *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.*, 31, 913–922,  
1619 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/JTECH-D-13-00156.1, 2014.  
1620  
1621 Niemand, M., Möhler, O., Vogel, B., Vogel, H., Hoose, C., Connolly, P., Klein, H.,  
1622 Bingemer, H., DeMott, P., and Skrotzki, J.: A particle-surface-area-based parameterization of  
1623 immersion freezing on desert dust particles, *J. Atmos. Sci.*, 69, 3077–3092, doi:10.1175/Jas-  
1624 D-11-0249.1, 2012.  
1625  
1626 O’Sullivan, D., Murray, B. J., Malkin, T. L., Whale, T. F., Umo, N. S., Atkinson, J. D., Price,  
1627 H. C., Baustian, K. J., Browse, J., and Webb, M. E.: Ice nucleation by fertile soil dusts:  
1628 relative importance of mineral and biogenic components, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 1853–  
1629 1867, doi:10.5194/acp-14-1853-2014, 2014.  
1630

1631 Palmer, H. P., Natural ice-particle nuclei, *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.*, 75, 17–22,  
 1632 doi:10.1002/qj.49707532303, 1949.  
 1633

1634 Prenni, A. J., DeMott, P. J., Rogers, D. C., Kreidenweis, S. M., McFarquhar, G. M., Zhang,  
 1635 G., and Poellot, M. R.: Ice nuclei characteristics from M-PACE and their relation to ice  
 1636 formation in clouds, *Tellus*, 61B, 436–448, doi:10.1111/j.1600-0889.2009.00415.x, 2009.  
 1637

1638 Quantachrome Instruments.: autosorb iQ/ASiQwin Operating Manual, Sect. J. Theory and  
 1639 Discussion, 359–360 pp, 2013.  
 1640

1641 Riechers, B., Wittbracht, F., Hütten, A., and Koop, T.: The homogeneous ice nucleation rate  
 1642 of water droplets produced in a microfluidic device and the role of temperature uncertainty,  
 1643 *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.*, 15, 5873–5887, doi:10.1039/c3cp42437e, 2013.  
 1644

1645 Rogers, D. C.: Development of a continuous flow thermal gradient diffusion chamber for ice  
 1646 nucleation studies, *Atmos. Res.*, 22, 149–181, doi:10.1016/0169-8095(88)90005-1, 1988.  
 1647

1648 Rogers, D. C., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. M., and Chen, Y.: A continuous-flow diffusion  
 1649 chamber for airborne measurements of ice nuclei, *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.*, 18, 725–741,  
 1650 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-0426(2001)018<0725:ACFDCF>2.0.CO;2, 2001.  
 1651

1652 Rosenfeld, D. and Woodley, W. L.: Deep convective clouds with sustained supercooled liquid  
 1653 water down to -37.5 °C, *Nature*, 405, 440–442, doi:10.1038/35013030, 2000.  
 1654

1655 Schill, G. P. and Tolbert, M. A.: Heterogeneous ice nucleation on phase-separated organic-  
 1656 sulfate particles: effect of liquid vs. glassy coatings, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 13, 4681–4695,  
 1657 doi:10.5194/acp-13-4681-2013, 2013.  
 1658

1659 Steinke, I., Möhler, O., Kiselev, A., Niemand, M., Saathoff, H., Schnaiter, M., Skrotzki, J.,  
 1660 Hoose, C., and Leisner, T.: Ice nucleation properties of fine ash particles from the  
 1661 Eyjafjallajökull eruption in April 2010, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 12945–12958,  
 1662 doi:10.5194/acp-11-12945-2011, 2011.  
 1663

1664 Stetzer, O., Baschek, B., Luond, F., and Lohmann, U.: The Zurich Ice Nucleation Chamber  
 1665 (ZINC) – A new instrument to investigate atmospheric ice formation, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*,  
 1666 42, 64–74, doi:10.1080/02786820701787944, 2008.  
 1667

1668 Sullivan, R. C., Moore, M. J. K., Petters, M. D., Kreidenweis, S. M., Qafoku, O., Laskin, A.,  
 1669 Roberts, G. C., and Prather, K. A.: Impact of particle generation method on the apparent  
 1670 hygroscopicity of insoluble mineral particles, *Aerosol Sci. Tech.*, 44, 830–846, doi:  
 1671 10.1080/02786826.2010.497514, 2010.  
 1672

1673 Szakáll, M., Diehl, K., Mitra, S. K., and Borrmann, S.: A wind tunnel study on the shape,  
 1674 oscillation, and internal circulation of large raindrops with sizes between 2.5 and 7.5 mm, *J.*  
 1675 *Atmos. Sci.*, 66, 755–765, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/2008JAS2777.1, 2009.  
 1676

1677 Tajiri, T., Yamashita, K., Murakami, M., Orikasa, N., Saito, A., Kusunoki, K., and Lilie, L.: A  
 1678 novel adiabatic-expansion-type cloud simulation chamber. *J. Meteor. Soc. Japan*, 91, 5, 687–  
 1679 704, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.2151/jmsj.2013-509, 2013.  
 1680

1681 Tobo, Y., Prenni, A. J., DeMott, P. J., Huffman, J. A., McCluskey, C. S., Tian, G.,  
1682 Pöhlker, C., Pöschl, U., and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Biological aerosol particles as a key  
1683 determinant of ice nuclei populations in a forest ecosystem, *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, 118,  
1684 10,100–10,110, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50801, 2013.

1685  
1686 Tomlinson, E. M. and Fukuta, N.: A new horizontal gradient, continuous flow, ice thermal  
1687 diffusion chamber. *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.*, 2, 448–467, doi:10.1175/1520-  
1688 0426(1985)002<0448:ANHGCF>2.0.CO;2., 1985.

1689  
1690 Vali, G.: Nucleation terminology, *J. Aerosol Sci.*, 16, 575–576, doi:10.1016/0021-  
1691 8502(85)90009-6, 1985.

1692  
1693 Vali, G.: Freezing rate due to heterogeneous nucleation, *J. Atmos. Sci.*, 51, 1843–1856,  
1694 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1994)051<1843:FRDTHN>2.0.CO;2, 1994.

1695  
1696 Vali, G.: Repeatability and randomness in heterogeneous freezing nucleation, *Atmos. Chem.*  
1697 *Phys.*, 8, 5017–5031, doi:10.5194/acp-8-5017-2008, 2008.

1698  
1699 Vali, G.: Interpretation of freezing nucleation experiments: singular and stochastic; sites and  
1700 surfaces, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 5271–5294, doi:10.5194/acp-14-5271-2014, 2014.

1701  
1702 Veghte, D. P. and Freedman, M. A.: Facile method for determining the aspect ratios of  
1703 mineral dust aerosol by electron microscopy, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*, 48, 715–724,  
1704 doi:10.1080/02786826.2014.920484, 2014.

1705  
1706 Wagner, R., Möhler, O., Saathoff, H., Schnaiter, M., and Leisner, T.: New cloud chamber  
1707 experiments on the heterogeneous ice nucleation ability of oxalic acid in the immersion mode,  
1708 *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 2083–2110, doi:10.5194/acp-11-2083-2011, 2011.

1709  
1710 Waseda, Y., Matsubara, E., and Shinoda, K.: X-Ray Diffraction Crystallography:  
1711 Introduction, Examples and Solved Problems, Springer, 310 pp, 2011.

1712  
1713 Wegener, A.: *Thermodynamik der Atmosphäre*. J. A. Barth Verlag, 311 pp, 1911.

1714  
1715 Welti, A., Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Influence of particle size on the ice  
1716 nucleating ability of mineral dusts, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 9, 6705–6715, doi:10.5194/acp-9-  
1717 6705-2009, 2009.

1718  
1719 Welti, A., Lüönd, F., Kanji, Z. A., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Time dependence of  
1720 immersion freezing: an experimental study on size selected kaolinite particles, *Atmos. Chem.*  
1721 *Phys.*, 12, 9893–9907, doi:10.5194/acp-12-9893-2012, 2012.

1722  
1723 Welti, A., Kanji, Z. A., Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Exploring the mechanisms  
1724 of ice nucleation on kaolinite: from deposition nucleation to condensation freezing, *J. Atmos.*  
1725 *Sci.*, 71, 16–36, doi:10.1175/JAS-D-12-0252.1, 2014.

1726  
1727 Welton, J. E.: *SEM Petrology Atlas*, The American Association of Petroleum Geologists,  
1728 Tulsa, OK, USA, 240 pp, 1984.

1729  
1730 Wex, H., DeMott, P. J., Tobo, Y., Hartmann, S., Rösch, M., Clauss, T., Tomsche, L.,  
1731 Niedermeier, D., and Stratmann, F.: Kaolinite particles as ice nuclei: learning from the use of

1732 different kaolinite samples and different coatings, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 5529–5546,  
1733 doi:10.5194/acp-14-5529-2014, 2014.  
1734  
1735 Wheeler, M. J., Mason, R. H., Steunenberg, K., Wagstaff, M., Chou, C. and Bertram, A. K.:  
1736 Immersion freezing of supermicron mineral dust particles: freezing results, testing different  
1737 schemes for describing ice nucleation, and ice nucleation active site densities, *J. Phys. Chem.*  
1738 *A*, Article ASAP, doi: 10.1021/jp507875q, 2014.  
1739  
1740 Wilson, M. J.: Sheet Silicates: Clay Minerals In: *Rock-Forming Minerals, Volume 3C*, [Deer,  
1741 W. A., R. A. Howie and J. Zussman (eds.)]. The Geological Society, 736 pp, 2013.  
1742  
1743 Wright, T. P. and Petters, M. D.: The role of time in heterogeneous freezing nucleation, *J.*  
1744 *Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, 118, 3731–3743, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50365, 2013.  
1745  
1746 Wright, T. P., Petters, M. D., Hader, J. D., Morton, T., and Holder, A. L.: Minimal cooling  
1747 rate dependence of ice nuclei activity in the immersion mode, *J. Geophys. Res.-Atmos.*, 118,  
1748 1–9, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50810, 2013.

# Tables and figures of “A comprehensive laboratory study on the immersion freezing behavior of illite NX particles: a comparison of seventeen ice nucleation measurement techniques”

## Corresponding Author

Naruki Hiranuma<sup>a,\*</sup>: seong.moon@kit.edu

## INUIT project partners (alphabetical order)

Stefanie Augustin-Bauditz<sup>b</sup>: augustin@tropos.de  
Heinz Bingemer<sup>c</sup>: Bingemer@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Carsten Budke<sup>d</sup>: carsten.budke@uni-bielefeld.de  
Joachim Curtius<sup>c</sup>: curtius@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Anja Danielczok<sup>c</sup>: Danielczok@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Karoline Diehl<sup>e</sup>: kdiehl@uni-mainz.de  
Katharina Dreischmeier<sup>d</sup>:  
katharina.dreischmeier@uni-bielefeld.de  
Martin Ebert<sup>f</sup>: mebert@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Fabian Frank<sup>c</sup>: frank@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Nadine Hoffmann<sup>a</sup>: nadine.hoffmann@kit.edu  
Konrad Kandler<sup>f</sup>: kandler@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Alexei Kiselev<sup>a</sup>: alexei.kiselev@kit.edu  
Thomas Koop<sup>d</sup>: thomas.koop@uni-bielefeld.de  
Thomas Leisner<sup>a</sup>: thomas.leisner@kit.edu  
Ottmar Möhler<sup>a</sup>: ottmar.moehler@kit.edu  
Björn Nillius<sup>c,n</sup>: b.nillius@mpic.de  
Andreas Peckhaus<sup>a</sup>: andreas.peckhaus@kit.edu  
Diana Rose<sup>c</sup>: rose@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Stephan Weinbruch<sup>f</sup>:  
weinbruch@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Heike Wex<sup>b</sup>: wex@tropos.de

## Associated partners (alphabetical order)

Yvonne Boose<sup>g</sup>: yvonne.boose@env.ethz.ch  
Paul J. DeMott<sup>h</sup>: pdemott@lamar.colostate.edu  
John D. Hader<sup>i</sup>: jdhader@ncsu.edu  
Thomas C. J. Hill<sup>h</sup>: Thomas.Hill@ColoState.EDU  
Zamin A. Kanji<sup>g</sup>: zamin.kanji@env.ethz.ch  
Gourihar Kulkarni<sup>l</sup>: Gourihar.Kulkarni@pnnl.gov  
Ezra J. T. Levin<sup>h</sup>: e Levin@atmos.colostate.edu  
Christina S. McCluskey<sup>h</sup>:  
mccluscs@atmos.colostate.edu  
Masataka Murakami<sup>k</sup>: mamuraka@mri-jma.go.jp  
Benjamin J. Murray<sup>l</sup>: B.J.Murray@leeds.ac.uk  
Dennis Niedermeier<sup>b,o</sup>: niederm@tropos.de  
Markus D. Petters<sup>i</sup>: markus\_petters@ncsu.edu  
Daniel O’Sullivan<sup>l</sup>: D.OSullivan@leeds.ac.uk  
Atsushi Saito<sup>k</sup>: asaito@mri-jma.go.jp  
Gregory P. Schill<sup>m</sup>: gregory.schill@colorado.edu  
Takuya Tajiri<sup>k</sup>: ttajiri@mri-jma.go.jp  
Margret A. Tolbert<sup>m</sup>: tolbert@colorado.edu  
André Welti<sup>g</sup>: andre.welti@env.ethz.ch  
Thomas F. Whale<sup>l</sup>: eetfw@leeds.ac.uk  
Timothy P. Wright<sup>l</sup>: timothy.wright@gmail.com  
Katsuya Yamashita<sup>k,p</sup>: yamashita@bosai.go.jp

 <sup>a</sup>Institute for Meteorology and Climate Research – Atmospheric Aerosol Research, Karlsruhe Institute of Technology, Karlsruhe, Germany.

 <sup>b</sup>Leibniz Institute for Tropospheric Research, Leipzig, Germany.

 <sup>c</sup>Institute for Atmospheric Physics, University of Mainz, Mainz, Germany.

 <sup>d</sup>Faculty of Chemistry, Bielefeld University, Bielefeld, Germany.

 <sup>e</sup>Institute for Atmospheric and Environmental Science, Goethe University of Frankfurt, Frankfurt, Germany.

 <sup>f</sup>Institute of Applied Geosciences, Technical University Darmstadt, Germany.

 <sup>g</sup>Institute for Atmosphere and Climate Science, ETH, Zurich, Switzerland.

 <sup>h</sup>Department of Atmospheric Science, Colorado State University, Fort Collins, CO, USA.

 <sup>i</sup>Department of Marine Earth and Atmospheric Sciences, North Carolina State University, Raleigh, NC, USA.

 <sup>j</sup>Atmospheric Science and Global Change Division, Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, Richland, WA, USA.

 <sup>k</sup>Meteorological Research Institute (MRI), Tsukuba, Japan.

 <sup>l</sup>Institute for Climate and Atmospheric Science, School of Earth and Environment, University of Leeds, Leeds, UK.

 <sup>m</sup>Cooperative Institute for Research in Environmental Sciences and Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of Colorado, Boulder, CO, USA.

 Now at, <sup>n</sup>Max-Planck-Institut für Chemie, Mainz, Germany.

 Now at, <sup>o</sup>Department of Physics, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, MI, USA.

 Now at, <sup>p</sup>Snow and Ice Research Center, Nagaoka, Japan.

## Citation:

N. Hiranuma, et al. **A comprehensive laboratory study on the immersion freezing behavior of illite NX particles: a comparison of seventeen ice nucleation measurement techniques**, for *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics* – **Special Issue: Results from the ice nuclei research unit (INUIT)**.

Table 1. Summary of INUIT measurement techniques and instruments. All acronyms are available in the Supplementary Information Sect. S4. Note ‘poly’ and ‘mono’ denote polydisperse and quasi-monodisperse size-selected particle distributions, respectively.

ID	Instrument	Description	Portable ?	Reference	Investigable T range	Ice detected T range for this study
1	BINARY*	Cold stage-supported droplet assay	No	<i>Budke and Koop.</i> , 2014	-25 °C < T < ~0 °C	-24 °C < T < -15 °C
2	CSU-IS	Immersion mode ice spectrometer	Yes	<i>Hill et al.</i> , 2014	-30 °C < T < ~0 °C	poly: -25 °C < T < -11 °C mono: -26 °C < T < -20 °C
3	Leeds-NIPI	Nucleation by immersed particles instrument	No	<i>O’Sullivan et al.</i> , 2014	-36 °C < T < ~0 °C	-21 °C < T < -11 °C
4	M-AL*	Acoustic droplet levitator	No	<i>Diehl et al.</i> , 2014	-30 °C < T < ~0 °C	-25 °C < T < -15 °C
5	M-WT*	Vertical wind tunnel	No	<i>Szakáll et al.</i> , 2009; <i>Diehl et al.</i> , 2011	-30 °C < T < ~0 °C	-21 °C < T < -19 °C
6	NC State-CS	Cold stage-supported droplet assay	No	<i>Wright and Petters</i> , 2013	-40 °C < T < ~0 °C	-34 °C < T < -14 °C
7	CU-RMCS	Cold stage-supported droplet assay	No	<i>Schill and Tolbert</i> , 2013	-40 °C < T < -20 °C	-32 °C < T < -23 °C
8	AIDA*	CECC	No	<i>Möhler et al.</i> , 2003 <i>Hiranuma et al.</i> , 2014a,b	-100 °C < T < -5 °C	poly: -35 °C < T < -27 °C mono: -34 °C < T < -28 °C
9	CSU-CFDC	Cylindrical plates CFDC	Yes	<i>Tobo et al.</i> , 2013	-34 °C < T < -9 °C	-29 °C < T < -22 °C
10	EDB*	Electrodynamic balance levitator	No	<i>Hoffmann et al.</i> , 2013	-40 °C < T < -1 °C	<sup>a</sup> imm.: -31 °C < T < -28 °C <sup>b</sup> contact: -34 °C < T < -27 °C
11	FINCH*	Continuous flow mixing chamber	Yes	<i>Bundke et al.</i> , 2008	-60 °C < T < -2 °C	-27 °C < T < -22 °C
12	FRIDGE*	Substrate-supported diffusion and condensation/immersion cell	Yes	<i>Bingemer et al.</i> , 2012	-25 °C < T < -8 °C	<sup>c</sup> default: -25 °C < T < -18 °C <sup>d</sup> imm.: -25 °C < T < -18 °C
13	LACIS*	Laminar flow tube	No	<i>Hartmann et al.</i> , 2011; <i>Wex et al.</i> , 2014	-40 °C < T < -5 °C	-37 °C < T < -31 °C
14	MRI-DCECC	Dynamic CECC	No	<i>Tajiri et al.</i> , 2013	-100 °C < T < ~0 °C	poly: -26 °C < T < -21 °C mono: -29 °C < T < -21 °C
15	PINC	Parallel plates CFDC	Yes	<i>Chou et al.</i> , 2011; <i>Kanji et al.</i> , 2013	-40 °C < T < -9 °C	-35 °C < T < -26 °C
16	PNNL-CIC	Parallel plates CFDC	Yes	<i>Friedman et al.</i> , 2011	-55 °C < T < -15 °C	-35 °C < T < -27 °C
17	IMCA-ZINC	Parallel plates CFDC	No	<i>Lüönd et al.</i> , 2010 <i>Stetzer et al.</i> , 2008; <i>Welti et al.</i> , 2009	-65 °C < T < -5 °C	<sup>e</sup> imm.: -36 °C < T < -31 °C <sup>f</sup> ZINC: -33 °C < T < -32 °C

\*Instruments of INUIT project partners, a. immersion freezing, b. contact freezing, c. default deposition nucleation, d. immersion freezing with suspended particles, e. immersion freezing with IMCA, f. ZINC alone.

Table 2. X-ray diffraction analyses of the bulk composition of illite NX powder.

Mineral	Weight Percentage (wt%)			
	This study	Manufacturer Data	Broadley et al., 2012	Friedrich et al., 2008 <sup>†</sup>
Illite	69	86	74	76
Kaolinite	10	10	7	5
Quartz	3	4	7	<1
Calcite/Carbonate	3	N/A	2	2
Feldspar (Orthoclase/Sanidine)	14	N/A	10	4

<sup>†</sup>Friedrich et al. (2008) noted 11 wt% additional impurities, including phlogopite (7.8 wt%), anhydrite (1.4 wt%), plagioclase (1.1 wt%), and apatite (0.7 wt%).

Table 3. List of the Gumbel cumulative distribution fit parameters to the  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$  for  $T$ -binned ensemble dataset fitted in the linear space [All (lin)], ensemble dataset fitted in the log space [All (log)], ensemble maximum values (All<sub>max</sub>), ensemble minimum values (All<sub>min</sub>), suspension subset fitted in the linear space [Sus (lin)], suspension subset fitted in the log space [Sus (log)], dry-dispersed particle subset fitted in the linear space [Dry (lin)] and dry-dispersed particle subset fitted in the log space [Dry (log)]. Note that All<sub>max</sub> and All<sub>min</sub> are fitted in the linear space. The correlation coefficient,  $r$ , for each fit is also shown.  $T$  is in °C.

Fitted dataset	Fitted $T$ range	Fit Parameters				
		$[n_{s,BET}(T) = \exp(a \cdot \exp(-\exp(b \cdot (T+c))))+d]$				
		$a$	$b$	$c$	$d$	$r$
†All (lin)	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	23.82	0.16	17.49	1.39	0.60
†All (log)	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	22.00	0.16	20.07	3.00	0.80
†All <sub>max</sub>	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	24.72	0.15	17.27	1.56	0.63
†All <sub>min</sub>	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	21.86	0.16	22.73	2.70	0.94
Sus (lin)	-34 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	24.38	0.14	19.61	1.89	0.99
Sus (log)	-34 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	24.28	0.14	21.19	2.70	0.99
†Dry (lin)	-37 °C < $T$ < -18 °C	27.35	0.07	16.48	3.19	0.59
†Dry (log)	-37 °C < $T$ < -18 °C	26.22	0.07	16.27	3.31	0.72

Fitted dataset	Fitted $T$ range	Fit Parameters				
		$[n_{s,geo}(T) = \exp(a \cdot \exp(-\exp(b \cdot (T+c))))+d]$				
		$a$	$b$	$c$	$d$	$r$
†All (lin)	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	25.75	0.13	17.17	3.34	0.73
†All (log)	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	22.93	0.16	20.31	5.72	0.80
†All <sub>max</sub>	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	25.72	0.15	16.39	3.52	0.75
†All <sub>min</sub>	-37 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	22.16	0.16	22.13	5.64	0.98
Sus (lin)	-34 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	22.72	0.16	19.52	5.50	1.00
Sus (log)	-34 °C < $T$ < -11 °C	22.64	0.16	20.93	5.92	0.98
†Dry (lin)	-37 °C < $T$ < -18 °C	29.38	0.05	16.49	7.19	0.64
†Dry (log)	-37 °C < $T$ < -18 °C	27.92	0.05	13.25	6.32	0.83

†To derive the fits that are representative for immersion mode freezing, we excluded EDB (contact) and ZINC data.

Figure 1. EDX spectra of representative illite NX particles. (a) typical illite, (b) calcite rich mineral, (c) titanium oxide rich mineral, and (d) lead rich mineral. Scanning electron microscopy images of characterized particles are shown in subpanels. A schematic representation of the illite's crystal structure (silicon in yellow, aluminum in black, oxygen in red and potassium in purple) is also shown.

Figure 2. Surface area distributions of (a) suspended and (b-d) dry illite NX particles. Hydrodynamic size-based surface area distributions are measured in suspension using DLS. The average ( $\pm$  standard error) of five measurements with different concentrations of suspended illite NX powder (0.05, 0.1, 0.25, 0.5 and 1 mg mL<sup>-1</sup>) is presented in (a). Volume equivalent diameter-based dry-dispersed particle surface area distributions measured in the AIDA chamber (mean of ten measurements  $\pm$  standard error) and MRI-DCECC (two individual measurements) are shown in (b) and (c), respectively. Panel (d) shows optical diameter-based particle surface area distributions measured by a TSI-OPS used for the FRIDGE immersion mode experiments. Dotted lines represent log-normal fits, and corresponding mode diameters are (a) 0.32  $\mu$ m, (b) 0.36  $\mu$ m, (c) 0.62  $\mu$ m and (d) 4.75  $\mu$ m. The width-parameters of log-normal fittings are (a) 0.55, (b) 0.65, (c) 0.95 and (d) 1.10.

Figure 3. Evolution of the cation concentration in aqueous suspension of 0.1g illite in 10ml deionized water with time. The scaling of the time-axis is different for three different subsections of the time series (USTS, STS and LTS).

Figure 4. Inter-comparison of seventeen instruments using  $n_{s,BET}$ . Black or red cross markers are interpolated  $n_s(T)$  used for  $T$ -binned averaging. Note that M-AL and M-WT results are presented in (d). In (k), FRIDGE results of default (solid square) and imm.mode (open diamond) measurements are presented. Both ZINC (solid square) and IMCA-ZINC (open diamond) data are shown in (p). Reference immersion freezing  $n_s(T)$  spectra for illite NX (B12; *Broadley et al.*, 2012), K-feldspar (A13; *Atkinson et al.*, 2013), ATD and desert dusts (Dust) (N12; *Niemand et al.*, 2012) are also shown (See Sect. 3.2).

Figure 5. Geometric size-based ice nucleation active surface-site density,  $n_{s,geo}$ , of seventeen measurement techniques. Black or red cross markers are interpolated  $n_s(T)$  used for  $T$ -binned averaging. Note that M-AL and M-WT results are presented in (d). In (k), FRIDGE results of default (solid square) and imm.mode (open diamond) are presented. Both ZINC (solid square) and IMCA-ZINC (open diamond) data are shown in (p). Reference immersion freezing  $n_s(T)$  spectra are provided as in Fig. 4.

Figure 6. Immersion freezing  $n_s(T)$  spectra of illite NX particles from seventeen instruments calculated as a function of the BET (a) and geometric (b) surface areas. Reference immersion freezing  $n_s(T)$  spectra are provided as in Figs. 4 and 5. Dry-dispersed particle (red markers) and suspension (blue markers) results for  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$  are shown in (c) and (d), respectively, to highlight the difference between dry particle and suspension subsets.

Figure 7. The  $n_s$  parameterization, based on the BET (a) and geometric (b) surface areas, as a function of temperature ( $T$ ). The multiple exponential distribution fit in the linear space ( $T$ -binned Lin. Avg.) is expressed as  $n_{s,BET}(T) = \exp(23.82 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T + 17.49)))) + 1.39$  or  $n_{s,geo}(T) = \exp(25.75 \times \exp(-\exp(0.13 \times (T + 17.17)))) + 3.34$ . The same fit in the log space ( $T$ -binned Log. Avg.) is expressed as  $n_{s,BET}(T) = \exp(22.00 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T +$

$20.07))) + 3.00$  or  $n_{s,geo}(T) = \exp(22.93 \times \exp(-\exp(0.16 \times (T + 20.31)))) + 5.72$ . Note that  $n_s$  and  $T$  are in  $m^{-2}$  and  $^{\circ}C$ , respectively. The maximum deviation between maxima and minima in horizontal axis (in  $T$   $^{\circ}C$ ) and vertical axis [in  $\log(n_{s,max}/n_{s,min})$ ] corresponds to  $Hor_{Max-Min}$  and  $Ver_{Max-Min}$ , respectively. All fit parameters are shown in Table 3.

Figure 8.  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,geo}$  (a) and  $n_{s,BET}$  (b).  $T$ -binned data (i.e., average in the linear space with  $1$   $^{\circ}C$  bins for  $-37$   $^{\circ}C < T < -11$   $^{\circ}C$ ) of  $n_s(T)$  spectra are presented for (i) All interpolated dataset (All), (ii) Suspension measurements (Sus), (iii) Dry-dispersed particle measurements (Dry), and (iv) comparison between Sus and Dry. Red sticks represent maxima (positive direction) and minima (negative direction) and black sticks represent  $\pm$  standard error. Literature results (B12, A13, and N12) are also shown.

Figure 9. Soccer ball model analysis for time dependency of immersion freezing of illite NX particles. Comparison to LACIS measurements in  $n_{s,geo}$  space is also shown. Error bars represent experimental uncertainties ( $T \pm 0.3$   $^{\circ}C$  and  $n_s \pm 28\%$ ). The subpanel shows a magnified section of  $T$  ( $-31$  to  $-38$   $^{\circ}C$ ) and  $n_{s,geo}$  ( $1.2 \times 10^{10}$  to  $5.1 \times 10^{11}$   $m^{-2}$ ) space without error bars. A shift in the residence time from 1s to 10 s shifts  $n_s$  (as well as  $n_m$ , not shown) towards higher temperatures by about  $1$   $^{\circ}C$ .

Figure 10. Examination of mode dependency of heterogeneous ice nucleation of illite NX particles. A comparison of FRIDGE (default) and FRIDGE (imm.mode) in  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$  are shown in (a) and (b), respectively. (c) and (d) show a comparison between EDB (contact), EDB (imm.), ZINC, IMCA-ZINC, and PNNL-CIC data in  $n_{s,BET}$  and  $n_{s,geo}$ , respectively.

# Supplementary Information to “A comprehensive laboratory study on the immersion freezing behavior of illite NX particles: a comparison of seventeen ice nucleation measurement techniques”

## Corresponding Author

Naruki Hiranuma<sup>a,\*</sup>: seong.moon@kit.edu

## INUIT project partners (alphabetical order)

Stefanie Augustin-Bauditz<sup>b</sup>: augustin@tropos.de  
Heinz Bingemer<sup>c</sup>: Bingemer@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Carsten Budke<sup>d</sup>: carsten.budke@uni-bielefeld.de  
Joachim Curtius<sup>c</sup>: curtius@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Anja Danielczok<sup>c</sup>: Danielczok@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Karoline Diehl<sup>e</sup>: kdiehl@uni-mainz.de  
Katharina Dreischmeier<sup>d</sup>:  
katharina.dreischmeier@uni-bielefeld.de  
Martin Ebert<sup>f</sup>: mebert@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Fabian Frank<sup>c</sup>: frank@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Nadine Hoffmann<sup>a</sup>: nadine.hoffmann@kit.edu  
Konrad Kandler<sup>f</sup>: kandler@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Alexei Kiselev<sup>a</sup>: alexei.kiselev@kit.edu  
Thomas Koop<sup>d</sup>: thomas.koop@uni-bielefeld.de  
Thomas Leisner<sup>a</sup>: thomas.leisner@kit.edu  
Ottmar Möhler<sup>a</sup>: ottmar.moehler@kit.edu  
Björn Nillius<sup>c,n</sup>: b.nillius@mpic.de  
Andreas Peckhaus<sup>a</sup>: andreas.peckhaus@kit.edu  
Diana Rose<sup>c</sup>: rose@iau.uni-frankfurt.de  
Stephan Weinbruch<sup>f</sup>:  
weinbruch@geo.tu-darmstadt.de  
Heike Wex<sup>b</sup>: wex@tropos.de

## Associated partners (alphabetical order)

Yvonne Boose<sup>g</sup>: yvonne.boose@env.ethz.ch  
Paul J. DeMott<sup>h</sup>: pdemott@lamar.colostate.edu  
John D. Hader<sup>i</sup>: jdhader@ncsu.edu  
Thomas C. J. Hill<sup>h</sup>: Thomas.Hill@ColoState.EDU  
Zamin A. Kanji<sup>g</sup>: zamin.kanji@env.ethz.ch  
Gourihar Kulkarni<sup>l</sup>: Gourihar.Kulkarni@pnnl.gov  
Ezra J. T. Levin<sup>h</sup>: e Levin@atmos.colostate.edu  
Christina S. McCluskey<sup>h</sup>:  
mccluscs@atmos.colostate.edu  
Masataka Murakami<sup>k</sup>: mamuraka@mri-jma.go.jp  
Benjamin J. Murray<sup>l</sup>: B.J.Murray@leeds.ac.uk  
Dennis Niedermeier<sup>b,o</sup>: niederm@tropos.de  
Markus D. Petters<sup>i</sup>: markus\_petters@ncsu.edu  
Daniel O’Sullivan<sup>l</sup>: D.OSullivan@leeds.ac.uk  
Atsushi Saito<sup>k</sup>: asaito@mri-jma.go.jp  
Gregory P. Schill<sup>m</sup>: gregory.schill@colorado.edu  
Takuya Tajiri<sup>k</sup>: ttajiri@mri-jma.go.jp  
Margret A. Tolbert<sup>m</sup>: tolbert@colorado.edu  
André Welti<sup>g</sup>: andre.welti@env.ethz.ch  
Thomas F. Whale<sup>l</sup>: eetfw@leeds.ac.uk  
Timothy P. Wright<sup>l</sup>: timothy.wright@gmail.com  
Katsuya Yamashita<sup>k,p</sup>: yamashita@bosai.go.jp

-  <sup>a</sup>Institute for Meteorology and Climate Research – Atmospheric Aerosol Research, Karlsruhe Institute of Technology, Karlsruhe, Germany.
-  <sup>b</sup>Leibniz Institute for Tropospheric Research, Leipzig, Germany.
-  <sup>c</sup>Institute for Atmospheric Physics, University of Mainz, Mainz, Germany.
-  <sup>d</sup>Faculty of Chemistry, Bielefeld University, Bielefeld, Germany.
-  <sup>e</sup>Institute for Atmospheric and Environmental Science, Goethe University of Frankfurt, Frankfurt, Germany.
-  <sup>f</sup>Institute of Applied Geosciences, Technical University Darmstadt, Germany.
-  <sup>g</sup>Institute for Atmosphere and Climate Science, ETH, Zurich, Switzerland.
-  <sup>h</sup>Department of Atmospheric Science, Colorado State University, Fort Collins, CO, USA.
-  <sup>i</sup>Department of Marine Earth and Atmospheric Sciences, North Carolina State University, Raleigh, NC, USA.
-  <sup>j</sup>Atmospheric Science and Global Change Division, Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, Richland, WA, USA.
-  <sup>k</sup>Meteorological Research Institute (MRI), Tsukuba, Japan.
-  <sup>l</sup>Institute for Climate and Atmospheric Science, School of Earth and Environment, University of Leeds, Leeds, UK.
-  <sup>m</sup>Cooperative Institute for Research in Environmental Sciences and Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of Colorado, Boulder, CO, USA.
-  Now at, <sup>n</sup>Max-Planck-Institut für Chemie, Mainz, Germany.
-  Now at, <sup>o</sup>Department of Physics, Michigan Technological University, Houghton, MI, USA.
-  Now at, <sup>p</sup>Snow and Ice Research Center, Nagaoka, Japan.

## Citation:

N. Hiranuma, et al. **A comprehensive laboratory study on the immersion freezing behavior of illite NX particles: a comparison of seventeen ice nucleation measurement techniques**, for *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics – Special Issue: Results from the ice nuclei research unit (INUIT)*.

## 1 **S1. Supplementary Methods**

2

3 This supplementary information provides additional details for the measurement  
4 techniques of immersion freezing of illite NX particles with S1.1. suspension techniques and  
5 S1.2. dry-dispersed particle measurement techniques (both in alphabetical order as in Table  
6 1). The discussions of measurement uncertainties of temperature and  $n_s$  for each measurement  
7 technique are also provided. We note that the uncertainty in frozen fraction ( $\alpha$ ) used in  
8 calculating  $n_s$  may not be adequate, since the sensitivity of  $\Delta\alpha$  (an increase or a decrease in  
9 frozen fraction) is much higher at high temperatures which unexceptionally coincide with a  
10 low fraction of frozen illite NX.

11

### 12 **S1.1. Suspension techniques**

13

#### 14 **Bielefeld Ice Nucleation ARraY (BINARY)**

15

16 The BINARY setup is an optical freezing apparatus that makes use of the change in  
17 droplet brightness during freezing for the automated and simultaneous detection of ice  
18 nucleation in 36 microliter-sized droplets. The droplets are positioned on a hydrophobic glass  
19 slide that rests on top of a Peltier cooling stage (Linkam LTS 120). The 36 droplets are  
20 separated from each other by a polydimethylsiloxane (PDMS) spacer in order to prevent a  
21 Wegener-Bergeron-Findeisen process. For a particular illite NX concentration (0.1, 0.5, 2, 5  
22 and 10 mg mL<sup>-1</sup> based on the amount of suspended mass of illite NX sample per H<sub>2</sub>O volume)  
23 at least 3 experiments with 36 drops each were conducted, resulting in a minimum of at least  
24 108 freezing events at each concentration. The droplet temperature was calibrated based on  
25 phase transition temperatures of several compounds over the range from 0 to -40 °C and for  
26 rates between 0.1 and 10 °C min<sup>-1</sup>. Details of the setup and its temperature calibration are  
27 presented elsewhere (*Budke and Koop, 2014*). In addition to this temperature calibration no  
28 further corrections were made to the dataset of observed individual droplet freezing  
29 temperatures. However, if any droplet freezing temperatures of a particular concentration  
30 were below -25 °C, this concentration was excluded from the analysis. At these temperatures,  
31 the derived  $n_s$  for different illite NX mass concentrations deviate from each other, indicating

32 that ice nucleation in these droplets was not induced by illite NX particles, but rather by ice-  
33 nucleating impurities contained in the water. This lower temperature limit is also in agreement  
34 with the observed 25th percentile freezing temperature value of about -26 °C for pure water  
35 samples. Additionally, if at a specific temperature less than 1% of the freezing events in a  
36 concentration series occur, the corresponding data point was also excluded.

37 **Experimental uncertainties:** The spread of experimentally found transition  
38 temperatures in the calibration indicates a quartiles-based error of  $\pm 0.3$  °C. Assuming 10%  
39 errors in the mass concentration, the droplet volume, and the frozen fraction an error of about  
40 20% is associated to the active site density per mass based on Gaussian error calculation. The  
41 maximal error is 35%. For the active site density per surface area an additional error has to be  
42 included due to the uncertainty in the specific surface area.

43

#### 44 **Colorado State University Ice Spectrometer (CSU-IS)**

45

46 An immersion-freezing method was used to obtain INP temperature spectra for NX-  
47 illite clay, both when in bulk suspension and for size-selected particles.

48 For the bulk clay, a 0.5 wt% suspension was made in 10 mM sodium phosphate buffer  
49 (at *pH* 8.7 to match the *pH* of the sample and to prevent flocculation, and filtered through a  
50 0.02  $\mu\text{m}$  Anotop syringe filter (Whatman)) and mixed by tumbling end-over-end at 1 cycle  $\text{s}^{-1}$   
51 for 30 min (Cole-Palmer, Roto-Torque). Measures of INP were made on this suspension and  
52 on a series of 20-fold dilutions to  $3.1 \times 10^{-6}$  wt% in the same buffer.

53 Polydisperse NX-illite particles were generated for size selection using the simple  
54 flask generator as described in *Tobo et al.* (2014). For collection of size-selected particles,  
55 several grams of dust were placed in a 250 mL conical flask, and dust released by blowing  
56 nitrogen in at the base base ( $\sim 2 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ) while agitating the flask in an ultrasonic bath. The  
57 particle stream was passed through a dilution tank ( $\text{N}_2$  flow rate into the tank  $\sim 5 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ) and  
58 then through a  $^{210}\text{Po}$  neutralizer before size selection of particles with a mobility diameter of  
59 500 nm in a DMA (TSI Inc., Model 3081; sheath flow:  $4.5 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ , sample flow:  $1.8 \text{ L}$   
60  $\text{min}^{-1}$ ). This stream was then divided, with  $0.3 \text{ L min}^{-1}$  passed to a condensation particle  
61 counter (CPC, TSI Inc., Model 3010) and  $1.50 \text{ L min}^{-1}$  drawn through a 47 mm diameter in-  
62 line aluminum filter holder (Pall) fitted with a 0.2  $\mu\text{m}$ -diameter-pore Nuclepore track-etched  
63 polycarbonate membrane (Whatman). Concentration of 500 nm particles was maintained at  
64 around  $1,500 \text{ cc}^{-1}$  and flow was continued until 127 million particles were collected. Filters  
65 and disassembled filter holders had been pre-cleaned, separately, by soaking in 10%  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  for

66 10 and 60 min, respectively, followed by three rinses in deionized water (18 M $\Omega$  cm and 0.2  
67  $\mu$ m-diameter-pore filtered). Filters were dried on foil in a particle-free, laminar flow cabinet,  
68 as were filter holder components after excess water was removed with a gas duster.

69 After particle collection, the filter was transferred to a sterile, 50 mL Falcon  
70 polypropylene tube (Corning Life Sciences), 5.0 mL of 0.2  $\mu$ m-pore-diameter-filtered  
71 deionized water added (which contained 1-3 INP mL<sup>-1</sup> at -23 °C), and particles re-suspended  
72 by tumbling for 30 min on the rotator. Measures of INP were made on this suspension and on  
73 a 20-fold dilution.

74 To obtain INP temperature spectra, suspensions were first aliquoted into sterile, 96-  
75 well polypropylene polymerase chain reaction (PCR) trays (Life Science Products Inc.) in a  
76 laminar flow cabinet. For each dilution, 32 aliquots of 60  $\mu$ L were dispensed. Trays were  
77 capped with polystyrene lids (Nunc microwell plates, Thermo Fisher Scientific Inc.) and  
78 transferred to CSU-IS.

79 The IS was constructed using two 96-well aluminum incubation blocks for PCR plates  
80 (VWR) placed end-to-end and encased on their sides and base by cold plates (Lytron). A  
81 ULT-80 low temperature bath (Thermo Neslab) circulating SYLTHERM XLT heat transfer  
82 fluid (Dow Corning Corporation) was used for cooling. PCR plates were placed in the blocks,  
83 the device covered with a plexiglass window and the headspace purged with 1.2 L min<sup>-1</sup> of  
84 filtered (HEPA-CAP, Whatman) nitrogen. Temperature was then lowered at 0.33 °C min<sup>-1</sup>,  
85 measured using a thermistor verification probe (Bio-Rad, Hercules, CA, VPT-0300) inserted  
86 into a side well. The number of frozen wells were counted at 0.5 or 1 °C degree intervals, and  
87 cumulative numbers of INP mL<sup>-1</sup> suspension estimated using the formula  $\ln(f)/V$ , where  $f$  is  
88 the proportion of droplets not frozen and  $V$  is the volume of each aliquot (*Vali*, 1971). This  
89 was converted to INP g<sup>-1</sup> illite and thence to INP m<sup>-2</sup> illite assuming a surface area of 124 m<sup>2</sup>  
90 g<sup>-1</sup> dust. For size-selected particles, mass was calculated assuming particles were spherical  
91 and had a density of 2.65 g cm<sup>-3</sup>.

92 **Experimental uncertainties:** The temperature uncertainty in the CSU-IS technique is  
93  $\pm 0.2$  °C (a combination of the uncertainty in the probe and the temperature variation across  
94 the blocks due to gradients in cooling). Binomial sampling confidence intervals (95%) were  
95 derived using as recommended by *Agresti and Coull* (formula number 2, 1998). Their ranges  
96 varied according to the proportion of wells frozen. For a single well frozen out of 32 aliquots,  
97 the 95% confidence interval ranged from 18% to 540% of the estimated  $n_s$  value, while for  
98 31/32 wells frozen it was 53-149% of the  $n_s$  value.

99

## 100 **Leeds Nucleation by Immersed Particles Instrument (Leeds-NIPI)**

101

102 **Picoliter (pL)-NIPI**: the experimental approach employed to study freezing by illite  
103 NX particles in droplets 10's  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter has been described in detail by *Broadley et al.*  
104 (2012). This instrument has been used in a number of studies of heterogeneous ice nucleation  
105 (*Atkinson et al.*, 2013; *Murray et al.*, 2011; *O'Sullivan et al.*, 2014). Briefly, droplets of dust  
106 suspension are generated using a nebuliser and allowed to settle onto a hydrophobic coated  
107 glass slide. The droplets are sealed in oil and then transferred to a microscope cold stage  
108 where they are cooled at a controlled rate. The droplet freezing temperatures are recorded  
109 using a camera coupled to the microscope.

110 **Microliter ( $\mu\text{L}$ )-NIPI**: This more recently developed technique makes use of larger  
111 droplets ( $\sim 1\text{ mm}$ ) which therefore contain a greater surface area of dust for a constant dust  
112 concentration. The  **$\mu\text{L}$ -NIPI** is sensitive to smaller values of  $n_s$  than the **pL-NIPI**. This  
113 instrument is described by *Atkinson et al.* (2013), *O'Sullivan et al.* (2014) and also used by  
114 *Herbert et al.* (2014) for heterogeneous ice nucleation studies. It has not previously been used  
115 for illite NX particles. Briefly, experiments involve pipetting 1  **$\mu\text{L}$**  volume droplets of  
116 suspension onto a hydrophobic glass slide positioned on a cold stage. The cold stage is  
117 cooled by a Stirling engine (Grant-Asymptote EF600) and droplet freezing is recorded using a  
118 digital camera. Values of  $n_s$  have been extended to much higher temperatures using the  **$\mu\text{L}$ -**  
119 **NIPI**.

120 The recorded images of droplets freezing for both NIPI experiments are analysed in  
121 order to determine the freezing temperature of each droplet. For the **pL-NIPI** the size of each  
122 droplet is also recorded. In the  **$\mu\text{L}$ -NIPI** experiments droplets are of a uniform size since they  
123 were pipetted onto the surface.

124 **Experimental uncertainties**: To calculate error in  $n_s$  the Leeds-NIPI measurement,  
125 errors from the BET surface area, the weights used to make up suspensions, dust density and  
126 estimated pipetting error to calculate an error in the amount of IN surface area per droplet  
127 were propagated. The resulting error for 0.1wt% and 1wt% suspension was  $\pm 18.9\%$  and  $\pm$   
128  $10.8\%$  in  $n_s$ , respectively. The temperature error was calculated by taking the random error of  
129 the thermocouple used to measure temperature in a cold stage and propagated this with the  
130 melting point range observed for water. This resulted in a maximum error of less than  $\pm 0.4$   
131  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

132

### 133 Mainz Acoustic Levitator (M-AL)

134

135 Inside the acoustic levitator (type APOS BA 10 from TEC59) a standing ultrasonic  
136 wave is produced by interference where drops can be levitated at the nodes. It is installed  
137 inside a walk-in cold chamber where the **setup** includes the acoustic levitator, a platinum-  
138 resistor thermometer Pt100 to measure the ambient temperature, a digital video camera to  
139 determine the drop sizes, and an infra-red thermometer to directly and contact-free measure  
140 the temperature of the freezing drops. These measurements require a circular spot of  
141 approximately 1 mm in diameter and, therefore, the investigated drops had sizes of  $2 \pm 0.2$   
142 mm in diameter. Because of their rather large volume and missing ventilated heat transfer the  
143 levitated drops cool down rather slowly while exchanging heat with the ambient air in the  
144 cold chamber. This results in a non-linear cooling rate. During the experiments with illite-NX,  
145 the temperature of pure water drops developed as follows (*Diehl et al.*, 2014):

146

$$147 \quad T_{\text{drop}}(T) = -27.050 \text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} + 27.082 \text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} \exp\left(-\frac{t}{16.374}\right) \quad (\text{Eqn. S1})$$

148

149 where  $T_{\text{drop}}(t)$  is the drop surface temperature,  $t$  the time. Individual drops containing  
150 polydisperse illite NX particles were levitated one after another and cooled down according to  
151 Eqn. S1. The transition from the liquid to the ice phase was clearly defined by a sudden  
152 increase of the drop temperature (because of the release of latent heat) recorded from the  
153 infra-red thermometer (*Diehl et al.*, 2014). For each particle concentration, approximately 100  
154 drops were observed until they froze and the freezing temperatures, i.e. the lowest drop  
155 temperatures were recorded with a measuring error of  $\pm 0.7 \text{ K}$ . Afterwards, for temperature  
156 steps of **1 K** the fractions of frozen drops were counted.

157 **Experimental uncertainties:** The uncertainties for  $T$  and  $n_s$  are  $\pm 0.7 \text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  and  $\pm 30\%$ ,  
158 respectively. The  $n_s$  uncertainty includes errors of the frozen fractions of drops, the specific  
159 particle surface area, the particle masses per drop, and the drop sizes.

160

### 161 Mainz vertical Wind Tunnel (M-WT)

162

163 In the Mainz vertical wind tunnel drops are freely floated at their terminal velocities in  
164 an air stream. Thus, ventilation and heat transfer are similar to the situation as in the real  
165 atmosphere. The wind speed is uniformly distributed around the entire cross section area up to

166 the boundary layer at the tunnel walls. This ensures that drops float in a stable fashion in the  
167 observation section of the tunnel (Szakáll *et al.*, 2009; Diehl *et al.*, 2011). The drop size was  
168 determined from the recorded wind speed in the tunnel as it must be equal to the terminal  
169 velocity of the drop to keep the drop floating in the observation section. The drop temperature  
170 was calculated afterwards from the ambient temperature in the wind tunnel and the dew point  
171 with an estimated error of  $\pm 1$  K. Drop sizes of  $680 \pm 60$   $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter were selected  
172 because the onset of freezing was determined by direct observation (Diehl *et al.*, 2014). The  
173 experiments were performed at constant ambient temperatures, *i.e.*, the wind tunnel was pre-  
174 cooled to certain temperatures in steps of 1 K. The adaption time of the drops, *i.e.*, the time  
175 after which the drop temperature was equal to the ambient temperature was 4 to 5 s (Diehl *et*  
176 *al.*, 2014). Individual drops containing polydisperse illite NX particles were observed for  
177 approximately 30 to 40 s. 50 drops were investigated per temperature interval and particle  
178 concentration. Afterwards, the fractions of frozen drops were counted for a total observation  
179 time of 30 s.

180 **Experimental uncertainties:** The uncertainties for  $T$  and  $n_s$  are  $\pm 1$   $^{\circ}\text{C}$  and  $\pm 35\%$ ,  
181 respectively. Similar to M-AL, the  $n_s$  uncertainty of M-WT includes errors of the frozen  
182 fractions of drops, the specific particle surface area, the particle masses per drop, and the drop  
183 sizes.

184

### 185 North Carolina State cold stage (NC State-CS)

186

187 The design of the NC State cold stage-supported droplet freezing assay (NC State-CS  
188 for brevity) and data reduction technique is described in detail in Wright and Petters (2013)  
189 and Hader *et al.* (2014). For the experiments reported here, aqueous suspensions ranging from  
190 0.0001 to 1.0 wt% of dry illite NX powder and (18.2 M $\Omega$  cm resistivity) were prepared.  
191 Droplet populations of two distinct size ranges were investigated. Picodrops were generated  
192 by mixing a 15  $\mu\text{L}$  aliquot of bulk suspension with squalene and emulsifying the hydrocarbon-  
193 water mixture using a vortex mixer. The emulsion was poured into an aluminum dish holding  
194 a hydrophobic glass slide. This resulted in between  $\sim 400$  and 800 usable droplets per  
195 experiment with a typical diameter  $D \sim 85$   $\mu\text{m}$ . Nanodrops were generated by manually  
196 placing drops with a syringe needle tip on a squalene covered glass slide and letting the drops  
197 settle to the squalene-glass interface. This resulted in  $\sim 80$  droplets per experiment with a  
198 typical diameter  $D \sim 660$   $\mu\text{m}$ . For all experiments the aluminum dish was cooled at a constant  
199 rate of  $1$   $^{\circ}\text{C}$   $\text{min}^{-1}$  and the fraction of unfrozen drops was recorded using a microscope in

200 increments of  $\Delta T = 0.17\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  resolution. To account for slightly higher temperatures of the  
 201 squalene relative to the glass slide, a temperature calibration was applied to the nanodrop data  
 202 (*Hader et al.*, 2014). The resulting fraction of droplets frozen versus temperature data were  
 203 inverted to find the concentration of INPs using the method of *Vali* (1971):

$$204 \quad c_{\text{IN}}(T) = -\frac{\ln(f_{\text{unfrozen}})}{V_{\text{drop}}} \quad (\text{Eqn. S2})$$

206  
 207 where  $c_{\text{IN}}(T)$  is the concentration of INPs per unit volume of water ( $\text{m}^{-3}$  water),  $f_{\text{unfrozen}}$  is the  
 208 fraction of unfrozen drops at each particular temperature, and  $V_{\text{drop}}$  is the median drop volume  
 209 of the population. To minimize sample heterogeneity, only droplets with  $78\text{ }\mu\text{m} < D < 102\text{ }\mu\text{m}$   
 210 were included in the calculation of  $c_{\text{IN}}(T)$  for picodrops. No restriction was applied to the  
 211 nanodrops. Furthermore, the warmest two percent of data was removed after the calculation of  
 212  $c_{\text{IN}}(T)$  before plotting due to large uncertainty stemming from poor counting statistics (*Hader*  
 213 *et al.*, 2014). The nuclei content of the ultrapure water was measured in the above manner,  
 214 resulting in  $c_{\text{impurities}}(T)$ . A best fit line was determined between  $-20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  and  $-35\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$   
 215 (approximately a homogeneous freezing point for the size of drops used). No impurities were  
 216 detected at  $T > -20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ . The effective INP content was determined by subtracting the nuclei  
 217 content in the water,  $c_{\text{impurities}}(T)$ , from the measured  $c_{\text{IN}}(T)$  in the illite NX suspensions. For  
 218 most conditions  $c_{\text{impurities}}(T)$  was negligible relative to  $c_{\text{IN}}(T)$ . The ice nucleation surface active  
 219 site density was then calculated via

$$220 \quad n_{\text{s,BET}}(T) = -\frac{c_{\text{IN}}(T) - c_{\text{impurities}}(T)}{\rho_{\text{w}} w \theta_{\text{N}_2}} \quad (\text{Eqn. S3})$$

222  
 223 where  $\rho_{\text{w}}$  is the density of water ( $997.1\text{ kg H}_2\text{O m}^{-3}\text{ H}_2\text{O}$ ),  $w$  is the mass ratio of dust and water  
 224 ( $\text{g dust g}^{-1}\text{ water}$ ),  $\theta_{\text{N}_2}$  is the  $\text{N}_2$ -based SSA obtained by BET analysis ( $124.4\text{ m}^2\text{ g}^{-1}\text{ dust}$ ) and  
 225  $n_{\text{s,BET}}$  is the BET-normalized IN active surface-site density ( $\text{m}^{-2}\text{ dust}$ ).

226 **Experimental uncertainties:** The thermistor embedded in the lower aluminum block  
 227 was capable of operating in the  $-40 < T < 0\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  range with a stated tolerance of  $\pm 1\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  (Model  
 228 TR141-170, Oven Industries). Repeatability of the temperature where 50% of pure water  
 229 picodrops froze via homogeneous nucleation was  $-35.7 \pm 0.1\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  ( $n = 5$ , average diameter of  
 230 drops  $\sim 86\text{ }\mu\text{m}$ ). In comparison, *Langham and Mason* (1958) report a median freezing  
 231 temperature of drops  $\sim -34.4\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  for this size range. The spread in  $n_{\text{s}}(T)$  reported as  $\square n_{\text{s}}(T) =$

232  $[n_{s,max}(T) - n_{s,min}(T)/n_{s,average}(T)]$  was  $\square n_s(-30\text{ }^\circ\text{C}) = 0.6$  (n=4),  $\square n_s(-25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}) = 1.75$  (n=4),  $\square n_s(-$   
233  $23\text{ }^\circ\text{C}) = 1.28$  (n=3) and  $\square n_s(-20\text{ }^\circ\text{C}) = 0.59$  (n=2).

234

### 235 **University of Colorado Raman microscope cold stage (CU-RMCS)**

236

237 CU-RMCS has been described previously in detail (*Baustian et al., 2010; Schill and*  
238 *Tolbert, 2013*). Briefly, a Nicolet Almega XR Raman spectrometer has been coupled to a  
239 research grade Olympus BX-51 microscope with 10x, 20x, 50x, and 100x magnification  
240 objectives. This Raman microscope has been outfitted with a Linkam THMS600  
241 environmental cell. Temperature of a cold stage inside the cell is controlled by a Linkam  
242 TMS94 automated temperature controller with an accuracy of 0.1 K. Water partial pressure  
243 inside the cell is controlled by mixing dry and humidified flows of N<sub>2</sub> and measured by a  
244 Buck Research CR-A1 dew point hygrometer in line with the cell. In the present experiments,  
245 however, droplets are isolated from the cell humidity by a layer of silicon oil.

246 To generate droplets for an immersion freezing experiment, a known wt% solution of  
247 illite NX sample was aspirated into a Meinhard TR-30 glass concentric nebulizer. The  
248 concentration of clay in suspensions was determined gravimetrically. Illite NX powder was  
249 used as provided without any previous size selection or modification. Clay solutions were  
250 mixed for at least 12 hours with a magnetic stir bar prior to use in ice nucleation experiments.  
251 To mitigate gravimetric settling prior to nebulization, humidified nitrogen was vigorously  
252 bubbled through the clay solutions immediately before aspiration. Humidified N<sub>2</sub> was used as  
253 the carrier gas to prevent excess evaporation at the nebulizer nozzle. The nebulized spray was  
254 directed at a hydrophobically treated fused-silica disc, and the nebulized droplets were  
255 allowed to coagulate into supermicron droplets. After nebulization, a drop of silicon oil was  
256 placed over the supermicron droplets, and the entire disk was transferred to the environmental  
257 cell. Despite low relative humidities inside the cell, droplets inside the drop of silicon oil did  
258 not visibly grow or shrink, even after sitting for 12 hours. Prior to each experiment, droplets  
259 were examined under 50x magnification to ensure that suspended material was visually  
260 evenly distributed between droplets. Thus, the concentration of clay in the droplets was  
261 assumed to be the same as the concentration of clay in the bulk solution. Experiments were  
262 video recorded under 10x or 20x magnification at 30 frames per second and freezing events  
263 were identified by the sudden appearance of structure within droplets. Ice nucleation frozen  
264 fractions were calculated as a function of temperature. Depending on the size of the droplets,  
265 frozen fraction curves were separated into four different size bins: 10-20  $\mu\text{m}$ , 20-60  $\mu\text{m}$ , 60-

266 120  $\mu\text{m}$ , and 120-200  $\mu\text{m}$  (lateral diameter). These size bins span droplet volumes from  $\sim 0.3$   
267 **picoliter** to 2.5 **nanoliter**. In the present experiment, the droplets were cooled from  
268 approximately 5 to  $-40\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  at a rate of  $10\text{ K min}^{-1}$ . Errors in  $n_s$  values are based on the range of  
269 surface areas available in each experiment. The temperature error for all droplets, 0.5 K, were  
270 determined by repeated homogeneous freezing experiments on ultra-pure water.

271 **Experimental uncertainties:** For CU-RMCS, the errors (%) in log-scaled  $n_{s,\text{BET}}$   
272  $(= 100 \times \frac{\log(n_{s,\text{BET}}^{\text{measred}}) - \log(n_{s,\text{BET}}^{\text{error}})}{\log(n_{s,\text{BET}}^{\text{measred}})})$  derived from surface area deviations were estimated as  
273 4.3%.

## 275 **FRankfurt Ice Deposition freezinG Experiment (FRIDGE) diffusion cell**

276  
277 FRIDGE is an isothermal static vacuum vapor diffusion chamber that freezes droplets  
278 with immersed particles on a cold stage (S1.1; immersion mode operation) or nucleates ice on  
279 dry particles deposited on a substrate (S1.2; default mode operation).

280 *Measurements of immersed particles:* Aerosol was generated by dry dispersion of  
281 illite NX particles in air and diluted further with purified air. The particle number size  
282 distribution of this aerosol in the 0.3-10  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter range was measured by a TSI 3330-  
283 OPS. Illite NX particles were collected by filtration of the aerosol using cellulose nitrate  
284 membrane filters (Millipore, HABP04700). After sampling the filters were placed in vials  
285 with 10 mL of deionized water. Particles were extracted from the filters by agitating for 10  
286 min in an ultrasonic bath. **It is noteworthy that the application of the ultrasonic bath and its**  
287 **high efficiency in the washing process for particle removal were demonstrated with a similar**  
288 **experimental setup employed by Ardon-Dryer and Levin (2014).** About 80 droplets of 0.5  $\mu\text{L}$   
289 volume each were taken from the washing solution with an Eppendorff-pipette and were  
290 placed randomly on a silicon wafer on the cold stage. The temperature of the cold stage was  
291 lowered by  $1\text{ }^\circ\text{C min}^{-1}$  and the number of drops that froze at each temperature was recorded  
292 by the CCD camera and counted. This process was repeated several times with fresh droplets.  
293 The actual number concentration of INP derived from this measurement builds on the drop  
294 freezing concept of Vali (1971) as modified by Ardon-Dryer and Levin (2014), and is given  
295 by

296

297 
$$K'(T) = \frac{1}{V} \times [\ln(N_0) - \ln(N(T))] \times \frac{x}{y} \quad (\text{Eqn. S4})$$

298

299 where  $K'(T)$  is the cumulative INP concentration at a temperature  $T$ . The droplet volume is  
300 given by  $V$ ,  $N_0$  is the total number of droplets,  $N(T)$  is the number of frozen droplets at  
301 temperature,  $T$ . The variable  $x$  is the volume of water used to wash the particles from the filter  
302 and  $y$  the volume of air sampled through the filter.

303 **Experimental uncertainties:** FRIDGE measurement uncertainties are  $T \pm 0.2$  °C and  
304  $n_s \pm 40\%$  at  $-20$  °C. The  $n_s$  error may become lower with decreasing temperature. **Background**  
305 **freezing induced by impurities in the water was observed at  $T < -23$  °C. This background**  
306 **freezing contributed to less than 15 % of the overall freezing in the range of  $-25$  °C  $< T < -$**   
307  **$23$  °C and was accounted for the  $n_s$  estimation.**

## 308 S1.2. Dry-dispersed particle measurement techniques

309

### 310 Aerosol Interaction and Dynamics in the Atmosphere (AIDA) cloud simulation chamber

311

312 Immersion freezing activity of dry illite NX particles pulverized by a rotating brush  
313 generator (PALAS, RBG1000) was investigated using AIDA-CECC. A series of expansion  
314 experiments with elevated temperature was performed in the temperature range between -27  
315 and -35 °C. The results of a total of eighteen expansion experiments with ten polydisperse and  
316 eight size-selected illite NX particles (200, 300 and 500 nm mobility diameter segregated by a  
317 DMA) are reported in the present study.

318 AIDA-CECC consists of an 84 m<sup>3</sup> aluminum cylindrical vessel housed in a thermally  
319 insulated room. A mechanical pumping system is mounted directly under the AIDA vessel  
320 and used for expansion cooling, which actuates cooling during steady pressure drop from  
321 1000 to 800 mb (Möhler *et al.*, 2003). During the expansion cooling experiment controlled by  
322 a mechanical pump, the cooling rates of gas temperature in the vessel typically decrease from  
323 ~5 to <0.1 °C min<sup>-1</sup>. The conditions in the vessel, such as temperature and relative humidity,  
324 can be continuously homogenized by a mixing ventilator installed on the base of the vessel.  
325 The chamber conditions are also monitored by temperature sensors (Möhler *et al.*, 2003) and  
326 tunable diode laser (TDL) water vapor absorption measurement (Fahey *et al.*, 2014) prior to  
327 and while running each experiment. The use of AIDA for both immersion mode and  
328 deposition mode freezing experiment is described in detail in previous reports (e.g., Hiranuma  
329 *et al.*, 2014a and 2014b, respectively) so only a brief description is provided here.

330 For the immersion mode experiment, spontaneous formation of water droplet occurs at  
331 water saturation while continuously cooling. Thereafter, water supersaturation condition in the  
332 vessel is maintained by controlled mechanical expansion. At droplet activation, most of clay  
333 mineral particles are presumably immersed in water drops leading to droplet-freezing at a  
334 characteristic temperature (Hiranuma *et al.*, 2014b). Thus, within our definition of singular  
335 freezing, immersion ice nucleation activity of clay minerals solely depends on temperature.

336 Temporal evolution of size distribution and associated particle phase is measured  
337 using the welas optical spectrometers (PALAS, Sensor series 2300 and 2500; Benz *et al.*,  
338 2005) and a light scattering instrument, *Streulicht-intensitätsmessungen zum optischen*  
339 *Nachweis von Eispartikeln*, (SIMONE in German; Schnaiter *et al.*, 2012) that are directly

340 mounted to the wall of the AIDA vessel. Two independent sensors of a *welas* deployed on the  
341 bottom vessel of AIDA in side by side position **are** used together to measure ice crystal size  
342 distributions over the size range of 0.5 to 150  $\mu\text{m}$  optical diameter every 5 s. Assuming  
343 spherical shape of particles, the optical diameter is equivalent to a volume equivalent  
344 geometric diameter. The droplet-ice threshold diameter,  $D_{\text{thresh}}$ , is determined by SIMONE  
345 depolarization measurements (*Schnaiter et al.*, 2012). The total ice number was calculated by  
346 summing ice numbers above the observed  $D_{\text{thresh}}$ , typically  $\sim 30 \mu\text{m}$  diameter. For the  
347 immersion experiments, we typically observe a full activation of droplets (i.e. number of  
348 droplets,  $N_{\text{droplet}} > \text{number of aerosols, } N_{\text{ae}}$ ), but in case of incomplete droplet activation (i.e.  
349  $N_{\text{droplet}} < N_{\text{ae}}$ ), the total geometric surface is normalized to a droplet number measured by a  
350 *welas*-OPC.

351 **Experimental uncertainties:** Temperature and humidity uncertainty is  $\pm 0.3 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  and  $\pm$   
352 5%, respectively (*Möhler et al.*, 2003; *Fahey et al.*, 2014). The uncertainty involved in the  $n_s$   
353 estimation for immersion freezing in AIDA-CECC was previously estimated as 35% (*Steinke*  
354 *et al.*, 2011).

355

## 356 **CSU Continuous Flow Diffusion Chamber (CSU-CFDC)**

357

358 CSU-CFDC operating principles are described in the earlier works of *Rogers* (1988),  
359 *Rogers et al.* (2001) and *Eidhammer et al.* (2010). The current versions of CSU-CFDC used in  
360 ground based (CFDC-1F) and aircraft studies (CFDC-1H) are geometrically identical and  
361 composed of cylindrical walls that are coated with ice via flooding and expelling water from  
362 the chamber when the walls are set at a controlled temperature of  $\sim -27 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  before each  
363 experimental period. The plate separation is 1.12 cm prior to ice application, which has a  
364 typical thickness of 0.015 cm. The chamber is divided into two sections vertically, separated  
365 by a Delrin collar. A temperature gradient between the colder (inner) and warmer (outer) ice  
366 walls in the upper 50 cm section creates an ice supersaturated field into which an aerosol  
367 lamina is directed. The Delrin inlet manifold has a stainless steel knife edge ring threaded into  
368 it, so that aerosol flow is directed centrally between two sheath flows of clean and dry air. The  
369 ratio of aerosol and sheath flows can be varied, but typically the aerosol lamina represents  
370 15% of the  $10 \text{ L min}^{-1}$  total flow. Ice crystals forming on ice nuclei in the growth region of the  
371 chamber enter the lower 30 cm “evaporation” section of the chamber where the two walls are  
372 held equivalently to the original low (inner) wall temperature. When the temperature gradient

373 in the growth section is adjusted to create water supersaturated conditions that activate cloud  
374 droplets, these will evaporate to haze sizes in the evaporation section, at least up to some  $RH_w$   
375 where they survive, referred to by many as the droplet breakthrough  $RH_w$ . Until that high  
376  $RH_w$ , only ice crystals and haze particles will exit the CFDC. Upstream of the CFDC, aerosol  
377 particle concentrations are measured by a CPC, sometimes after size selection with a DMA.  
378 Small numbers of large aerosol particles are removed just in advance of the CFDC inlet  
379 manifold using dual single-jet impactors typically set to cutpoint sizes between 1.5 and 2.4  
380  $\mu\text{m}$  depending on the nature of the experiment. Ice crystals and aerosols exiting the CFDC at  
381 sizes above approximately 500 nm are counted with an OPC, where the two populations are  
382 readily distinguished in different size modes. For the data collected in this work, we counted  
383 all particles in size bins above 3  $\mu\text{m}$  as ice particles.

384 Present CFDC-1F measurements were focused into 5-10 min periods of sampling  
385 alternating with periods in which the aerosol sample was filtered in order to determine  
386 background frost influences on ice particle counts in the OPC, as described in a number of  
387 prior publications. Background counts were quite low, and so were subtracted as a simple  
388 average of filter periods before and after sampling.

389 Polydisperse illite NX particles were generated for size selection using the simple flask  
390 generator as described in *Tobo et al.* (2014). For collection of size-selected particles, several  
391 grams of dust were placed in a 250 mL conical flask, and dust released by blowing nitrogen in  
392 at the base ( $\sim 2 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ) while agitating the flask in an ultrasonic bath. The particle stream was  
393 passed through a dilution tank ( $\text{N}_2$  flow rate into the tank  $\sim 5 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ) and then through a  $^{210}\text{Po}$   
394 neutralizer before size selection of particles with a mobility diameter of 500 nm in a DMA  
395 (TSI Inc., Model 3081; sheath flow:  $4.5 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ , sample flow:  $1.8 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ). This stream was  
396 then divided, with  $0.3 \text{ L min}^{-1}$  passed to a CPC (TSI Inc., Model 3010) and  $1.50 \text{ L min}^{-1}$   
397 drawn by the CFDC. The activated fraction was calculated by taking the ratio of the ice  
398 crystal number concentration to the total particle number concentration measured with the  
399 CPC.

400 For comparison with other IN instruments measuring in the immersion mode, we  
401 follow *Sullivan et al.* (2010a and 2010b) and a number of other papers from the CSU group in  
402 processing aerosol at  $RH_w \approx 105\%$ , with the understanding that higher active fractions of  
403 mineral dusts have been noted in processing up to about 110%  $RH_w$  (*Petters et al.*, 2009;  
404 *DeMott et al.*, 2011). We did not raise  $RH_w$  to these higher levels in these studies so that we  
405 could avoid any influence of droplet breakthrough. We do now report that for representative  
406 atmospheric mineral dusts, activation at 105%  $RH_w$  likely underestimates the active fraction

407 measured at 109% RH<sub>w</sub> by the CFDC by a factor of 3 across a broad temperature range  
408 (*DeMott et al.* 2014).

409 Particle losses in upstream tubing, the aerosol impactor, and the inlet manifold of the  
410 CFDC have been previously estimated as 30% of total condensation nuclei when sampling  
411 ambient air (*Rogers et al.* 2001), but only 10% for aerosols in the 100 to 800 nm size range  
412 based on laboratory tests (*Prezzi et al.* 2009). We did not correct for such losses in the ice  
413 nuclei data for 500 nm particles reported for the CFDC.

414 **Experimental uncertainties:** The thermodynamic conditions in the CFDC are  
415 inferred based on measurements of chamber pressure, wall temperatures and flow rates.  
416 Results are reported for the calculated average aerosol lamina position. The solution for the  
417 lamina position, and thus its temperature and supersaturation, requires numerical solution  
418 (*Rogers*, 1988), thus making the calculation of uncertainty in the conditions more complex  
419 than propagation of error. *Richardson* (2009) used Monte-Carlo methods to estimate the  
420 uncertainty in reported lamina temperature and supersaturation, assuming the typical 1 °C  
421 temperature variation along the length of the CFDC cylindrical walls. On this basis,  
422 temperature uncertainty is  $\pm 0.5$  °C at the reported CFDC processing temperature,  
423 independent of processing temperature. Supersaturation uncertainty was found by *Richardson*  
424 (2009) to depend inversely on temperature. This uncertainty may be approximated by the  
425 relation  $\Delta \text{RH}_w (\%) = 21.8 - 0.08 T$  (in Kelvin). Thus,  $\Delta \text{RH}_w$  uncertainty is  $\pm 1.6, 2$  and  $2.4$  %  
426 at -20, -25, and -30 °C, respectively. This temperature uncertainty propagates into and  $n_s$   
427 uncertainty of  $\pm 60\%$  at any temperature. This dominates over the variation in  $N_{\text{ice}}$  at any  
428 temperature when  $N_{\text{ice}}$  is determined for statistically meaningful sample periods, as reported.  
429

### 430 **ElectroDynamic Balance (EDB) levitator**

431  
432 The EDB setup was used for investigation of the contact and immersion freezing of  
433 levitated supercooled water droplets colliding with the illite particles. The setup used for the  
434 contact freezing experiments is described in detail by (*Hoffmann et al.*, 2013a and 2013b) and  
435 therefore only briefly explained here. The centerpiece of the setup is an electrodynamic  
436 balance (EDB) for levitating charged water **microdroplets**. The droplets with diameter of 90  
437  $\mu\text{m}$  are produced by a piezoelectric injector (GeSIM model A010-006 SPIP, cylindrical  
438 housing) and charged via induction to the value of 1 pC (*Rzesanke et al.*, 2012). The aerosol is  
439 generated by a fluidized bed generator operated with synthetic air followed by a multistage  
440 impactor to eliminate the super micron particles from the aerosol flow. Specifically, the multi-

441 orifice rotating stage cascade impactor (LPI-ROT 25/0018, HAUKE) operated with five  
 442 impactor stages (largest cut-off diameter 2  $\mu\text{m}$ ) was used as described in *Hoffmann et al.*  
 443 (2013b). Only particles of the desired electrical mobility diameter (750, 550 and 320 nm, as  
 444 preselected by Differential Mobility Analyzer, TSI Inc., Model 3081) were allowed to enter  
 445 EDB. After EDB, the particle number concentration was counted by an Ultrafine  
 446 Condensation Particle Counter (UCPC, TSI Inc., Model 3776).

447 To perform immersion freezing experiments we have modified the setup in the  
 448 following way. The supercooled water droplet was exposed to the flow of the aerosol particles  
 449 only for a limited time  $t_1$ . During this time the droplet, if not frozen via contact nucleation  
 450 mechanism, has collected average number of particles equal to the product of collision rate  
 451 (calculated theoretically) and the time  $t_1$ . After that, the aerosol particles were removed from  
 452 the flow by switching on the electrostatic precipitator installed just in front of EDB. For  $t > t_1$   
 453 the droplet can only freeze via the immersion freezing pathway induced by the particles it has  
 454 already collected during  $t < t_1$ .

455 To compare contact and immersion freezing results we calculate the ice nucleation  
 456 active surface-site density,  $n_s$ , which is given by the following equations:

457

$$458 \quad t < t_1 (\text{contact mode}): n_s(T) = -\frac{\ln(1-f_{\text{ice}}(T))}{S_{\text{IN}}n_c t} = \frac{e_c}{S_{\text{IN}}} \quad (\text{Eqn. S5})$$

$$459 \quad t > t_1 (\text{immersion mode}): n_s(T) = -\frac{\ln(1-f_{\text{ice}}^*(T))}{S_{\text{IN}}n_c t_1 t} \quad (\text{Eqn. S6})$$

460

461 where  $f_{\text{ice}}$  is the frozen fraction after time  $t$ ,  $e_c$  is the probability of freezing on a single contact,  
 462  $n_c$  is a collision rate,  $S_{\text{IN}}$  is surface area of a single **ice-nucleating** particle,  $f_{\text{ice}}^*$  is a fraction of  
 463 droplets frozen heterogeneously after the aerosol flow was switched off.

464 **Experimental uncertainties:** The temperature uncertainty is  $T \pm 0.2$  °C, and the  
 465 uncertainty of the freezing probability is  $e_c \pm 35\%$ . The uncertainty for  $n_s$  depends on the  
 466 uncertainty of the BET surface. Assuming a BET uncertainty of 10-20%, the uncertainty is  $n_s$   
 467  $\pm 50$ -69%.  
 468

469 **Fast Ice Nucleus CHamber (FINCH)**

470

471 FINCH is an online instrument in which aerosol particles are activated to ice crystals  
472 under different freezing temperatures and supersaturations. It consists of a chamber (stainless  
473 steel tube, 80 cm in length, 8.6 cm inner diameter) for which the wall can be cooled down to  
474 temperatures between 0 and -65 °C. Inside the chamber a specific supersaturation and  
475 temperature is reached by mixing the sample flow of ambient aerosol with a warm moist and a  
476 cold dry airflow (*Bundke et al.*, 2008). By changing the flow rates and/or temperatures of the  
477 individual airflows the chamber supersaturation and freezing temperature can be varied  
478 relatively quickly. **Ice-nucleating** particles entering the chamber are activated and grow to  
479 sizes of a few micrometers. At the end of the growth tube they are counted in an optical  
480 particle counter (OPC) similar to the detector described in *Bundke et al.* (2010) (405 nm  
481 wavelength laser with a power of 100 mW). It is able to distinguish between water droplets  
482 and ice crystals by analyzing the polarization ratio of the scattered circular polarized light  
483 (P44/P11 ratio of the scattering matrix; *Hu et al.*, 2003) and detects the auto-fluorescence  
484 following from excitation of the grown particles with UV light, which is an indication for  
485 biological particle material.

486 The presented FINCH illite NX dataset was obtained during a joint campaign with  
487 LACIS at the Leibniz Institute for Tropospheric Research (TROPOS) facility. Therefore the  
488 aerosol generation is identical as described for the LACIS experiments (see below). Size-  
489 selected illite NX particles of 500 nm in diameter were fed into FINCH, which was operated  
490 at a saturation ratio above water saturation and at temperatures between -21 and -28 °C. The  
491 frozen fraction,  $\alpha$ , was calculated by division of the  $N_{ice}$  detected by FINCH at a certain  
492 freezing temperature and the number concentration of all particles, which was measured in  
493 parallel to FINCH by a CPC (TSI Inc., Model 3010).

494 **Experimental uncertainties:** The FINCH uncertainties for the freezing temperature  
495 are in the range of  $\pm 1.5$  °C and  $\pm 30\%$  for  $n_s$ . A potential systematic over-estimation of the  
496 freezing temperature due to imperfect mixing of the individual airflows are a matter of current  
497 investigations.

498

## 499 **FRankfurt Ice Deposition freezinG Experiment (FRIDGE) diffusion cell**

500

501 FRIDGE is an isothermal static vacuum vapor diffusion chamber that freezes droplets  
502 with immersed particles on a cold stage (S1.1; immersion mode operation) or nucleates ice on  
503 dry particles deposited on a substrate (S1.2; default mode operation).

504 *Dry particle measurements:* The default mode operation of FRIDGE provided data at  
505 -18 and -25 °C (a total of ten data points with five points at each temperature). INPs were  
506 collected from the dry illite NX particles in AIDA by electrostatic precipitation of the  
507 particles onto silicon wafers of 45 mm diameter. After sampling the wafers were placed on the  
508 cold table in the FRIDGE isothermal chamber (~500 mL volume; *Klein et al.*, 2010), which  
509 was then evacuated. Upon inflation of water vapor into the chamber ice crystals grew on the  
510 INP, were photographed by a CCD camera, and were counted automatically for around 100 s.  
511 It is assumed that one ice crystal represents one INP active at the selected temperature and  
512 vapor pressure. Crystals can be evaporated by evacuation of the chamber, and the  
513 measurement can be repeated at another temperature and/or supersaturation. The cold stage  
514 temperature can be regulated from 0 to -35 °C.

515 **Experimental uncertainties:** FRIDGE measurement uncertainties are  $T \pm 0.2$  °C and  
516  $n_s \pm 40\%$  at -20 °C. The  $n_s$  error may become lower with decreasing temperature.

517

## 518 **Leipzig Aerosol Cloud Interaction Simulator (LACIS)**

519

520 LACIS was used in its immersion freezing mode (*Hartmann et al.*, 2011) to study  
521 immersion freezing efficiency of illite NX particles. LACIS measurements were performed on  
522 size segregated particles. Particle generation was done using a similar setup as e.g. described  
523 in *Wex et al.* (2014). In short, illite NX particles were made airborne using a fluidized bed.  
524 Subsequently, particles larger than those which should be examined were removed from the  
525 aerosol using a micro orifice uniform deposition impactor (MOUDI, MSP Corporation, USA,  
526 Model 100R) and a cyclone. Downstream, a neutralizer established a bipolar equilibrium  
527 charge distribution on the particles. Then particles were size-selected by a DMA (Type  
528 Vienna Hauke medium; aerosol to sheath air flow ratio of 1:10), and selected particle sizes  
529 were 300, 500 and 700 nm. The aerosol was then provided for further analysis.

530 The before mentioned removal of larger particles was done to minimize the number of  
531 multiply charged particles that pass the DMA, and measurements with a UHSAS (Ultra-High  
532 Sensitivity Aerosol Spectrometer, DMT) behind the DMA were done to confirm that the  
533 number of multiply charged particles could be neglected.

534 Size-selected aerosol particles were also fed into a CPC (TSI Inc., Model 3010), and  
535 into LACIS. LACIS is a flow tube, consisting of 7 sections where each is 1m long. Each  
536 section can be temperature controlled separately. Temperatures can go down to -40 °C. Before  
537 entering the flow tube, by use of a humidifier (Perma Pure, PH-30T-24KS), the sheath air  
538 stream is hydrated such that droplets form on the aerosol particles upon cooling, i.e. while  
539 passing through the flow tube. The droplets can subsequently freeze, depending on the nature  
540 of the immersed aerosol particle and the adjusted temperature. At the LACIS outlet, a home-  
541 built optical particle spectrometer (Clauss *et al.*, 2013) is used to determine if the arriving  
542 hydrometeors are liquid droplets or frozen ice crystals. This information then is used to derive  
543 a frozen fraction,  $\alpha$ .

544 **Experimental uncertainties:** The temperature uncertainty is  $T \pm 0.3 \text{ K}$ , the  
545 uncertainty of the measured  $\alpha$  is on average  $\pm 27.4\%$ . The uncertainty in  $n_s$  was calculated  
546 accounting for this measurement uncertainty and for the uncertainty related to the width of the  
547 transfer function in the DMA, which was assumed to be 5%. The resulting uncertainty in  $n_s$   
548 derived from LACIS data is 28%.

549

## 550 **Meteorological Research Institute Dynamic Controlled Expansion Cloud-simulation** 551 **Chamber (MRI-DCECC)**

552

553 The DCECC at Meteorological Research Institute (MRI) in Tsukuba, Japan (Tajiri *et*  
554 *al.*, 2013) was used to investigate immersion freezing properties of dry illite NX particles. The  
555 DCECC can simulate quasi-adiabatic expansions by synchronously controlling air pressure  
556 and inner wall temperature of the chamber vessel. MRI-DCECC warrants experiments with  
557 atmospherically relevant droplet sizes as well as controllable droplet onset temperature  
558 ( $T_{\text{droplet, onset}}$ ) and supersaturation conditions resulting in freezing of particles in water droplets.  
559 Dry illite NX particles were aerosolized by a rotating brush generator (PALAS, RBG1000)  
560 and injected into the ventilated 1.4 m<sup>3</sup> chamber vessel. All experiments were performed by  
561 employing a constant cooling rate of about -3 °C min<sup>-1</sup> (equivalent to the updraft rate of about  
562 5.0 m s<sup>-1</sup>) from initial gas temperature typically about 5 °C. The DCECC is equipped with

563 various devices, such as **an** SMPS, a welas-OPC, an APS and a CPC, for sensing cloud  
564 formation and measuring size distributions and shapes of aerosol and cloud particles from  
565 0.01 to several hundred micrometers in size. As these instruments were also employed at  
566 AIDA-CECC, the procedures to calculate the total ice number and total geometric surface  
567 were also consistent with AIDA measurements.

568 **Experimental uncertainties:** The temperature uncertainty in MRI-DCECC is  $T \pm 1.0$   
569  $^{\circ}\text{C}$  for the evacuation rate corresponding to  $5.0 \text{ m s}^{-1}$ . The 40% uncertainty for  $n_s$  was derived  
570 from the errors in the measurements of  $N_{\text{ice}}$  by a welas (20%; *Möhler et al.*, 2006) and surface  
571 area estimation (34%). More specifically, the uncertainty for surface area estimation was  
572 derived from the relative standard deviation of the 10 s time-averaged welas surface  
573 measurements for approximately 5 min prior to expansion experiments (i.e., MRI02\_131001a,  
574 MRI02\_131003b and MRI02\_131004).

575

#### 576 **Portable Ice Nucleation Chamber (PINC)**

577

578 PINC operation principle is based on the Continuous Flow Diffusion Chamber  
579 (*Rogers*, 1988). Two flat parallel plates (568 x 300 mm) whose inner walls coated with ice  
580 before each experiment are temperature controlled so as to apply a temperature gradient  
581 between the ice layers leading to a supersaturation with respect to ice and water. This allows  
582 ice crystals to form and grow on ice nuclei in the water sub-saturated ( $\text{RH}_w < 100 \%$ ) and  
583 supersaturated ( $\text{RH}_w > 100 \%$ ) regimes thus inferring deposition and condensation freezing  
584 respectively. Any water drops that may form will evaporate in the evaporation section  
585 downstream of the freezing chamber. Upstream of PINC, aerosol particles are counted with a  
586 CPC after flowing through an impactor with a  $D_{50}$  cutoff at  $0.91 \mu\text{m}$  aerodynamic diameter  
587 (*Chou et al.*, 2011). The ice crystals are counted with an OPC at the exit of PINC and are  
588 distinguished from the small, unactivated aerosol particles by their size. For the data collected  
589 in this work, we counted all particles in size bins above  $2 \mu\text{m}$  to be ice particles since the illite  
590 NX particles we sampled were 500 and 1000 nm in diameter. Measurements conducted for 3  
591 min before each sample and one minute after a sample were averaged in order to determine  
592 the background signal in the OPC. These values were then subtracted from the IN  
593 concentrations obtained during sample measurement to correct for the background. Further  
594 details on the PINC design and operation are described in *Chou et al.* (2011) and *Kanji et al.*  
595 (2013).

596 Polydisperse illite NX particles that were suspended in the 4 m<sup>3</sup> volume aerosol buffer  
597 chamber were size-selected using a DMA and counted using a CPC after which they were  
598 sampled by PINC. The activated fraction is calculated by taking the ratio of the ice crystal  
599 number concentration to the total particle number concentration measured with the CPC.  
600 Particles with diameters 500 and 1000 nm were size-selected using the Maxi-DMA developed  
601 at the TROPOS and described in more detail elsewhere (*Raddatz et al.*, 2013).

602 For comparison with other IN counters measuring in immersion mode, only IN data  
603 taken by PINC at  $RH_w \geq 104\%$  and below the  $RH_w$  at which droplets survive past the  
604 evaporation section ( $RH_{w,ds}$ ), are presented. For each temperature, RH was scanned  
605 continuously from  $RH_{ice} = 100\%$  up to  $RH_{w,ds}$ .  $RH_{w,ds}$  lies for  $T = -20\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  at 105% and at  $-38$   
606  $^\circ\text{C}$  at 109%.

607 Particle losses in the tubing and the impactor upstream of PINC were accounted for by  
608 a particle loss curve determined for kaolinite particles with a mobility diameter between 500 –  
609 950 nm. As such the data for 500 and 1000 nm particles have been corrected for losses  
610 through the impactor of 25 and 60% respectively.

611 At lower temperatures, the results show reasonable agreement with AIDA and LACIS  
612 measurements, however at higher temperatures ( $-25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ) we find that for the 1000 nm particle  
613 we underestimate the  $n_s$  compared to LACIS for example. The reason for this is that we do not  
614 have enough residence time in the growth and nucleation section of PINC (residence time of  
615 4-5 s) to fully activate the particles into droplets and as such underestimate the activated  
616 fraction in immersion mode. The way to compensate for this would be to sample at higher  
617  $RH_w$  (as we do for lower temperatures), but at higher temperatures we are limited by the water  
618 drop survival line ( $RH_w = 105\%$ ) so we cannot compensate for the short residence time by  
619 taking data points at higher  $RH_w$ . As such, data taken for immersion freezing at higher  
620 temperatures could mean that we are underestimating immersion freezing, or rather be  
621 reporting deposition nucleation or condensation freezing.

622 **Experimental uncertainties:** Temperature uncertainties are on the order of  $\pm 0.1\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$   
623 resulting in a relative uncertainty of  $\pm 2\%$  in RH. The temperature uncertainty results in a  
624 variation across the sample lamina of  $\pm 0.4\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . Uncertainty in  $N_{ice}$  (From OPC) is 10% and  
625 surface area estimate is about 25% resulting in an uncertainty in  $n_s$  of  $\pm 27\%$ .

626

## 627 **PNNL Compact Ice Chamber (PNNL-CIC)**

628

629 Heterogeneous ice nucleation properties of illite NX dust particles generated by the  
630 small-scale powder disc-disperser (SSPD, TSI, Model 3433) were investigated using ice  
631 nucleation chamber located at Atmospheric Measurement Laboratory, an atmospheric  
632 sciences laboratory at Pacific Northwest National Laboratory (PNNL), WA., USA. The  
633 working principle of PNNL compact ice chamber (PNNL-CIC) has been described in the  
634 literature (*Stetzer et al.*, 2008; *Friedman et al.*, 2011; *Kulkarni et al.*, 2012); its design and  
635 experimental details are as follows. PNNL-CIC is a continuous flow diffusion chamber  
636 consisting of two flat, vertical parallel aluminum plates that are cooled and covered with a  
637 layer of ice. The chamber also has an evaporation section attached at the bottom of the  
638 chamber to remove water droplets. The chamber design ensures that aerosols are exposed to  
639 constant temperature and  $RH_{ice}$  over the length of the chamber. Saturation vapor pressures  
640 over ice and water are calculated using formulations published by *Murphy and Koop* (2005).  
641 The chamber wall temperatures are controlled by using two external cooling baths (Lauda  
642 Brinkmann Inc.), and temperature data are logged using the National Instrument CompactRIO  
643 programmable automation controller (cRIO-9114 combined with cRIO-9022). The chamber  
644 plates are temperature controlled independently to develop a linear temperature gradient  
645 across them, which according to the principle of thermal gradient diffusion theory, produces a  
646 supersaturation profile between the plates (e.g., *Rogers et al.*, 1988). Recently we modified  
647 the evaporation section design, such that this section now has separate cooling bath and its  
648 temperature is independently controlled. Temperature of the evaporation section is typically  
649 maintained at  $\sim -32$  °C. At the beginning of the experiment, the chamber walls are coated with  
650 an  $\sim 0.5$  mm thick ice layer, and the temperature gradient is set at zero, which creates ice-  
651 saturation conditions inside the chamber ( $RH_{ice} = 100$  %). Then, the refrigeration system cools  
652 one plate and warms the other to increase the  $RH_{ice}$ . The total flow used is  $11 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ ; sheath  
653 and sample flows used were  $10$  and  $1 \text{ L min}^{-1}$ , respectively, which limits the aerosol residence  
654 time to  $\sim 12$  s within the CIC. Ice nucleates on the aerosol particles and the newly formed ice  
655 crystal grows to a size greater than the original aerosol size, and ice crystals  $>3 \mu\text{m}$  exiting the  
656 chamber are counted with an OPC (CLiMET, model CI-3100). The ice active fraction was  
657 calculated as the ratio of number of ice crystals measured by the OPC to the condensation  
658 nuclei available for nucleation. Background ice nuclei concentrations were calculated to  
659 estimate the lower detection limit of an  $\alpha$ . The lower detection limit of  $\alpha$  was  $<0.01$  %. To

660 make sure our background IN concentrations are less than 0.01 %, we restrict our  
661 experimental time to less than 3 hours.

662 **Experimental uncertainties:** Temperature uncertainty is  $\sim \pm 0.3$  °C. For  $n_s$  the  
663 uncertainty arises from  $N_{\text{ice}}$  measurement and surface area estimation. The resulting error is  $\sim$   
664  $\pm$  one order of magnitude at any  $n_s(T)$  space.

665

## 666 **Zurich Ice Nucleation Chamber with Immersion Mode Cooling chamber (IMCA-ZINC)**

667

668 ZINC is a parallel plate CFDC type chamber developed by *Stetzer et al.* (2008)  
669 following the design described in the work of *Rogers* (1988). The chamber inner-walls are  
670 coated with ice prior to experiments. Under equilibrium conditions, linear temperature and  
671 vapor pressure gradients are established between the warmer and colder walls creating  
672 supersaturated conditions with respect to ice or water in the chamber volume. The two  
673 chamber walls are separately temperature-controlled by two cryostats (Lauda RP890).  
674 Independent temperature control of the two walls enables experiments at relative humidity  
675 conditions ranging from ice saturation until several hundred per cent of water saturation. An  
676 evaporation section, where both walls are kept at the same temperature to create ice saturated  
677 but water-sub-saturated conditions, is able to evaporate potentially formed droplets, before  
678 being sampled by an OPC. Deposition mode experiments are conducted by scanning through  
679 relative humidity space while keeping the experimental temperature constant by increasing the  
680 temperature gradient between the two wall plates. The streamline of the injected illite NX  
681 particles (generated by a combination of a TSI fluidized bed, a series of URG cyclone  
682 impactors and a TSI DMA; *Welti et al.*, 2009) is maintained at approximately the center  
683 position between the ice coated walls by two layers of particle-free sheath air. At the exit of  
684 ZINC, ice crystals are detected and distinguished from inactivated particles by size using an  
685 OPC (Climet CI-3100). The particle concentration introduced into the experiment is detected  
686 with a butanol-CPC (TSI 3010).

687 The IMCA chamber was developed by *Lüönd et al.* (2010) as a vertical extension to  
688 ZINC and has the same parallel plate geometry. The walls are layered with continuously  
689 wetted filter papers and temperature controlled. Similar to ZINC, a horizontal temperature  
690 gradient is applied to create supersaturation with respect to water between the walls. When  
691 entering IMCA, particles are exposed to 120% saturation with respect to water at 40 °C to

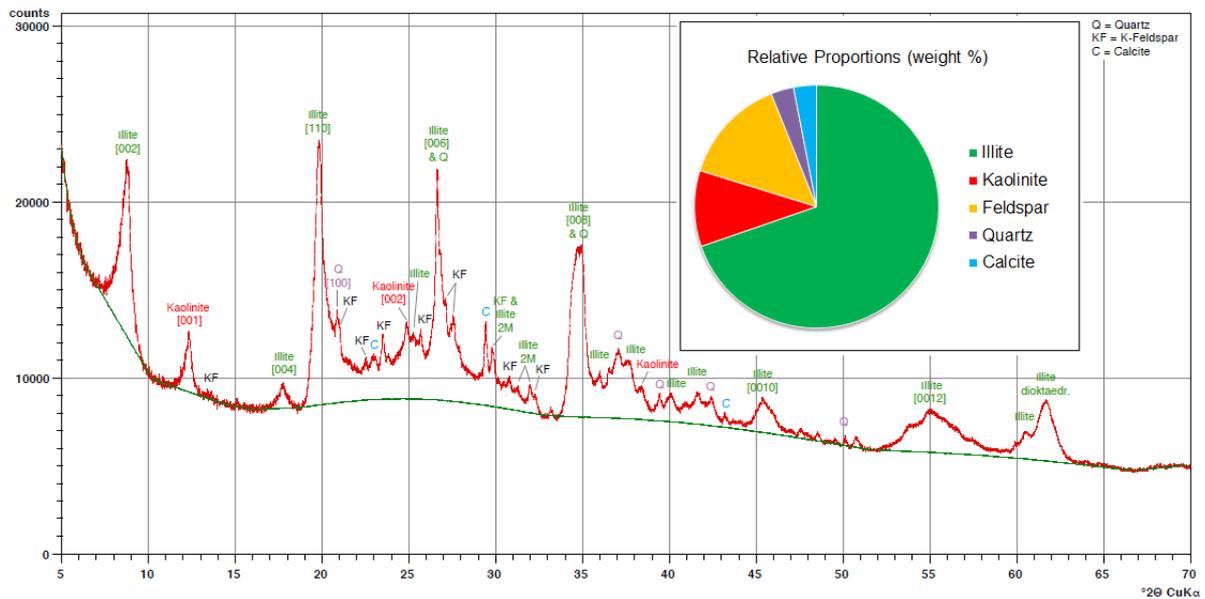
692 trigger droplet formation and growth. Subsequently, a vertical temperature gradient is  
693 established to cool the formed droplets down to the experimental temperatures prevailing in  
694 ZINC. For immersion freezing experiments ZINC is held at water saturated conditions to  
695 prevent evaporation or droplet growth. Droplets and ice crystals are detected in line before  
696 entering ZINC's evaporation section using the Ice Optical DEpolarization detector (IODE)  
697 described in *Nicolet et al. (2010)*. IMCA-ZINC combination mimics an atmospheric pathway  
698 where particles are activated as cloud droplets at temperatures above 0 °C, subsequently  
699 cooled and exposed to sub-zero temperatures at which freezing can occur.

700           **Experimental uncertainties:** Temperature uncertainty is  $\pm 0.4$  °C. The uncertainties  
701 in  $n_s(T)$  are propagated from the uncertainties in IODE and the surface area ( $\pm 25\%$ ).

702 **S2. Supplementary Figures**

703

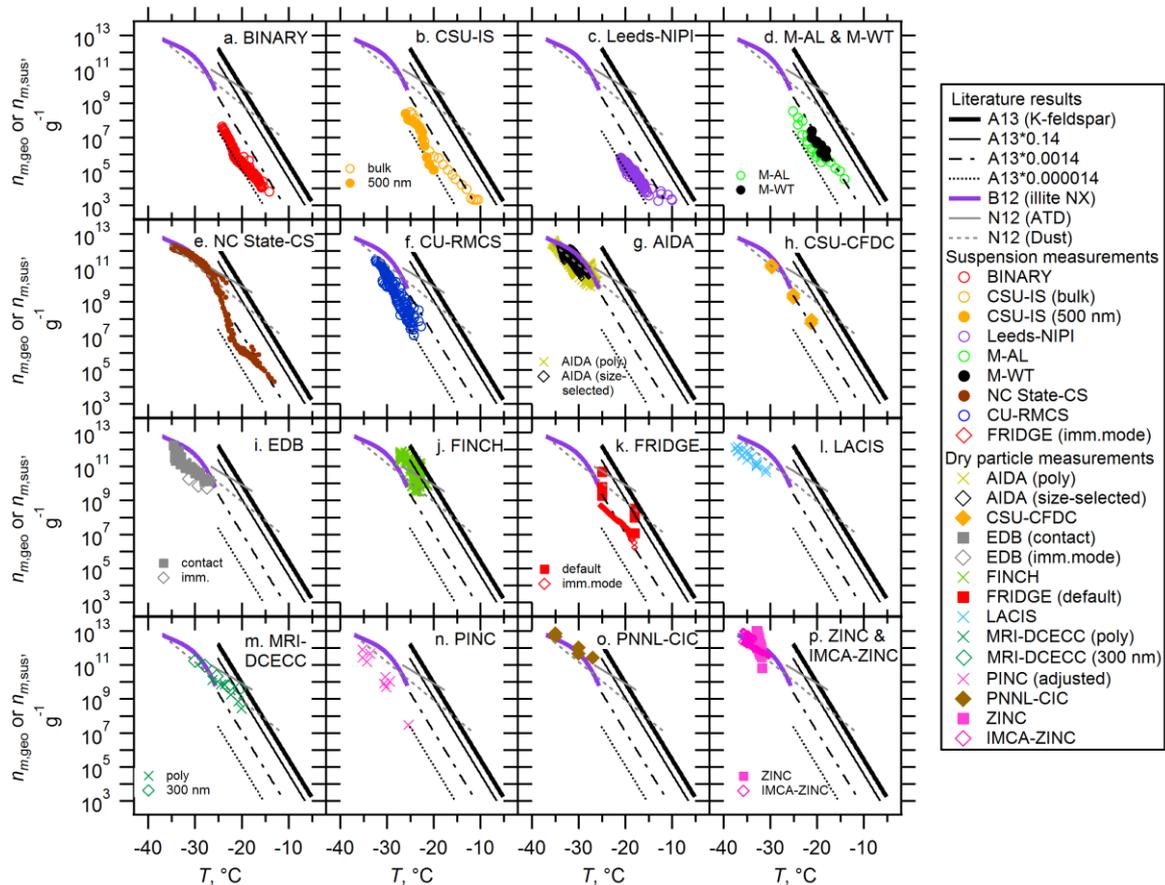
704 **An** X-ray diffraction measurement was performed by a Panalytical X`Pert Pro device  
705 (fixed divergence, 40 kV, 30 mA, CuK<sub>α</sub> excitation). For data analysis the X`Pert Pro software  
706 was applied. While we successfully **identified** several different forms of orthoclase  
707 (KAlSi<sub>3</sub>O<sub>8</sub>) with some Na inclusion, we cannot specify the type of K-feldspar polymorphs  
708 (e.g., microcline). Therefore, we define the feldspar **as orthoclase** or sanidine in the present  
709 study.



710

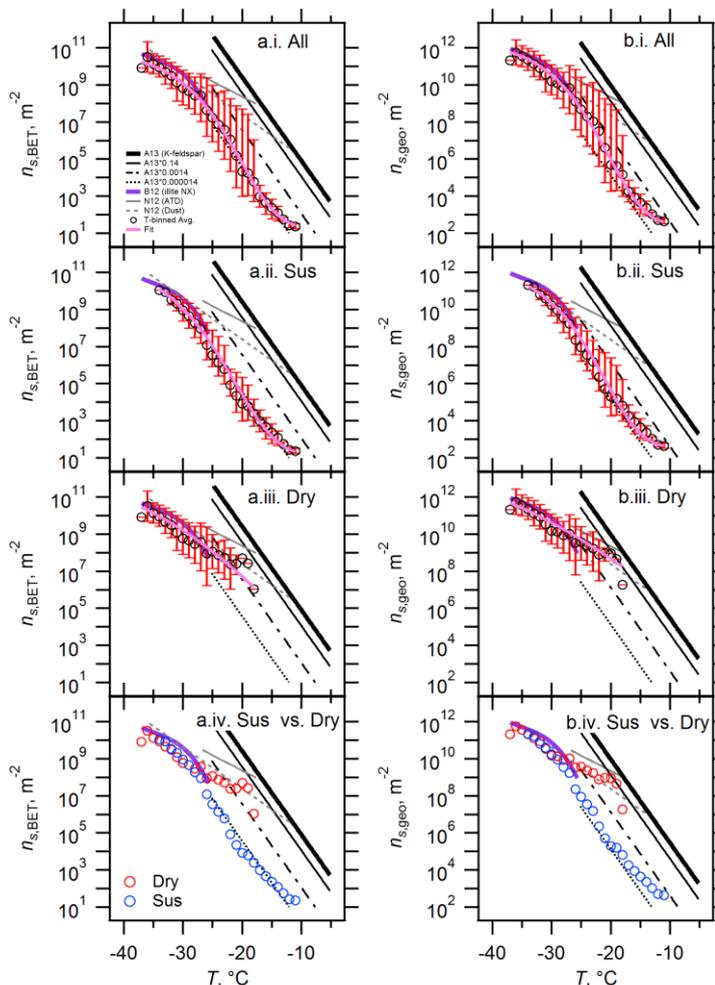
711 Figure S1. X-ray diffraction spectrum of the illite NX sample. **The pie chart reflects the wt% presented in Table**  
712 **2 (this study).**

713 Spectra of  $n_s(T)$  (Figs. 4 and 5) can be converted to  $n_m(T)$  spectra using Eqn. 4. Spectra  
 714 of  $n_m(T)$  are presented in Fig. S2. Illite NX is insoluble and is a non-swelling dust, so  $n_m(T)$   
 715 may not correctly represent its immersion freezing efficiency (Murray *et al.*, 2012). However,  
 716 we note that this IN mass reflects the most direct representation of suspension measurements  
 717 since conversion of  $a$  into  $n_{m,sus}(T)$  requires only one value, which is SSA (Eqn. 4).



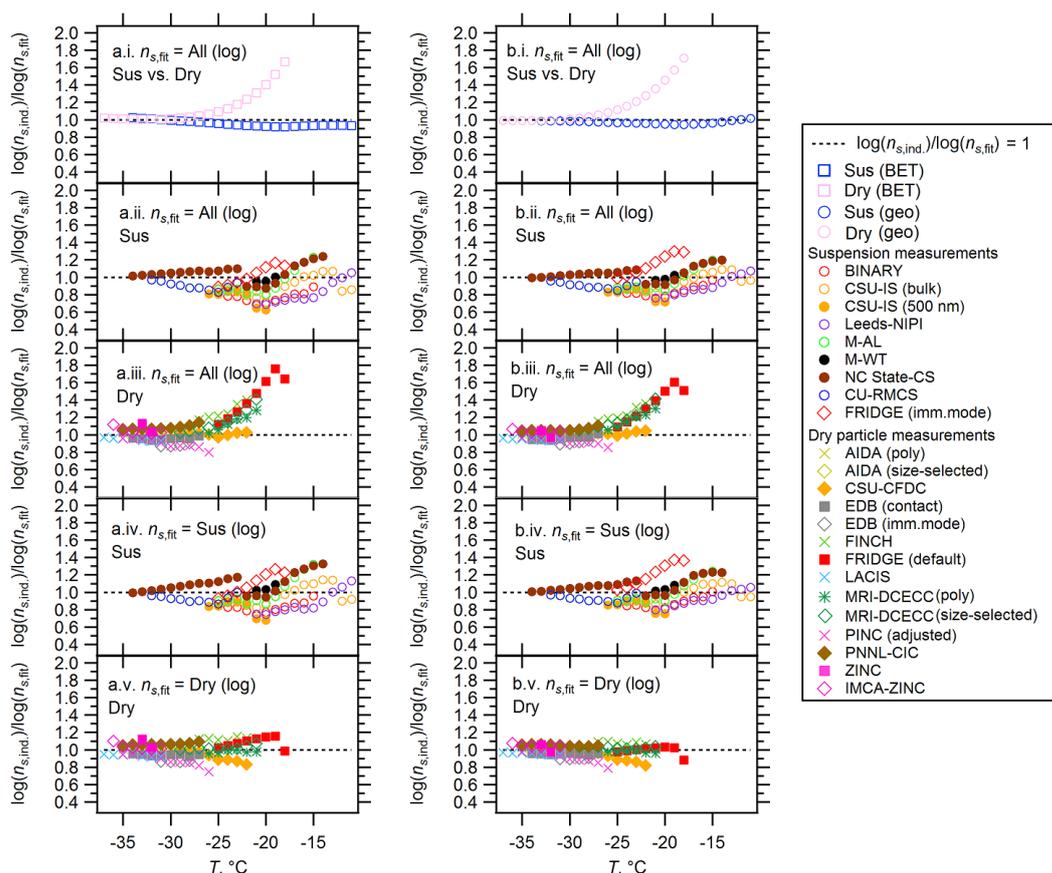
718  
 719 Figure S2. Inter-comparison of seventeen instruments with  $n_{m,geo}$  or  $n_{m,sus}$  (for dry-dispersed particle and  
 720 suspension measurements, respectively). Note that M-AL and M-WT results are presented in single panel (d). In  
 721 (k), FRIDGE results of default (solid square) and imm.mode (open diamond) are presented. Both ZINC (solid  
 722 square) and IMCA-ZINC (open diamond) data are shown in (p). Reference immersion freezing  $n_s(T)$  spectra for  
 723 illite NX (B12), K-feldspar (A13), ATD and desert dusts (Dust) (N12) are also shown (See Sect. 3.2).

724 The linear space  $n_s$  average as presented in Fig. 8 may bias the fit to higher  $n_s$  values.  
 725 Therefore, we present  $T$ -binned  $n_{s,BET}(T)$  and  $n_{s,geo}(T)$  spectra averaged in the ‘log space’ in  
 726 Fig. S3a and b, respectively. In a similar way to the presentation in Fig. 8, panels i, ii and iii of  
 727 Fig. S3 show  $T$ -binned data averaged in the log space of all seventeen instruments, all  
 728 suspension type measurements, and all measurements that involved dry particles, respectively,  
 729 while panel iv shows a comparison between suspension and dry-particle measurements. To be  
 730 comparable with Fig. 8, the data from ‘EDB (contact)’ and ‘ZINC’ (Welti *et al.*, 2009) were  
 731 not used to generate  $T$ -binned data. As can be seen in both Fig. S3 and Fig. 8, there seems a  
 732 different trend between suspension and dry-dispersed particle measurements for this mineral dust.  
 733 Thus, the choice of averaging procedure does not influence our data interpretation of the  
 734 observed deviation (i.e.,  $n_s$  from dry-dispersed methods  $>$   $n_s$  from suspension methods) in this  
 735 study.

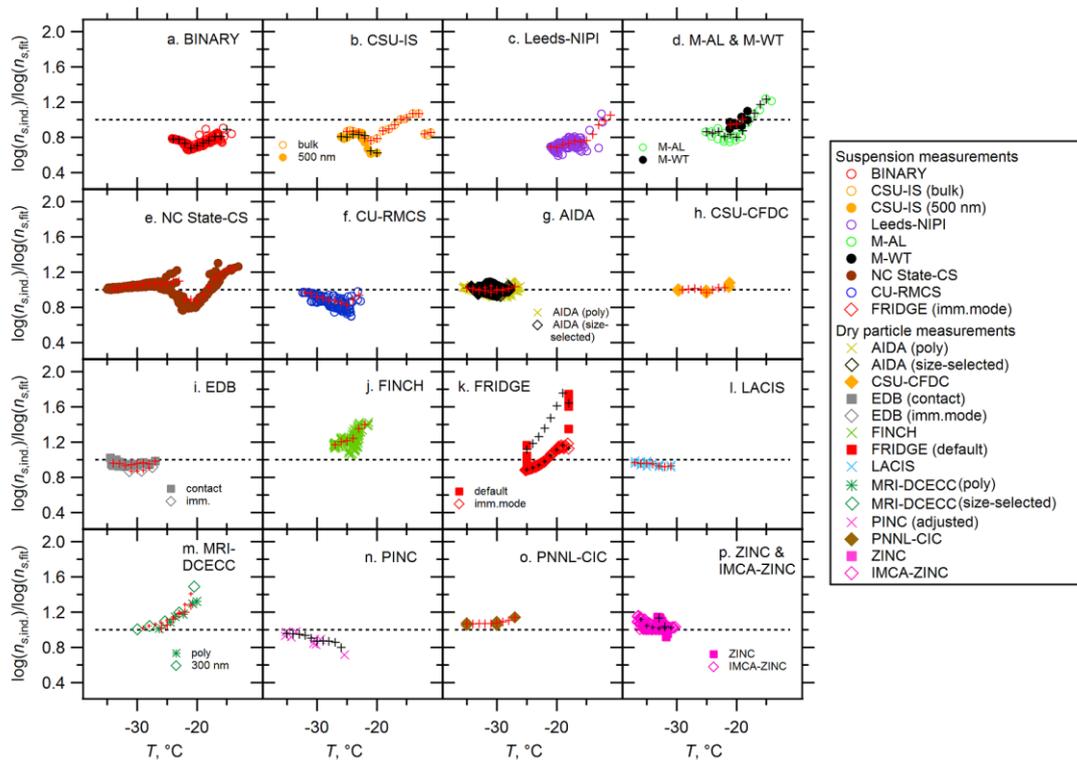


736 Figure S3.  $T$ -binned spectra based on  $n_{s,geo}$  (a) and  $n_{s,BET}$  (b).  $T$ -binned data (i.e., average in the log space with 1  
 737 °C bins for  $-37$  °C  $<$   $T$   $<$   $-11$  °C) of  $n_s(T)$  spectra are presented for (i) All interpolated dataset (All), (ii)  
 738 Suspension measurements (Sus), (iii) Dry-dispersed particle measurements (Dry), and (iv) comparison between  
 739 Sus and Dry. Red sticks represent maxima (positive direction) and minima (negative direction). Literature results  
 740 (B12, A13, and N12) are also shown.  
 741

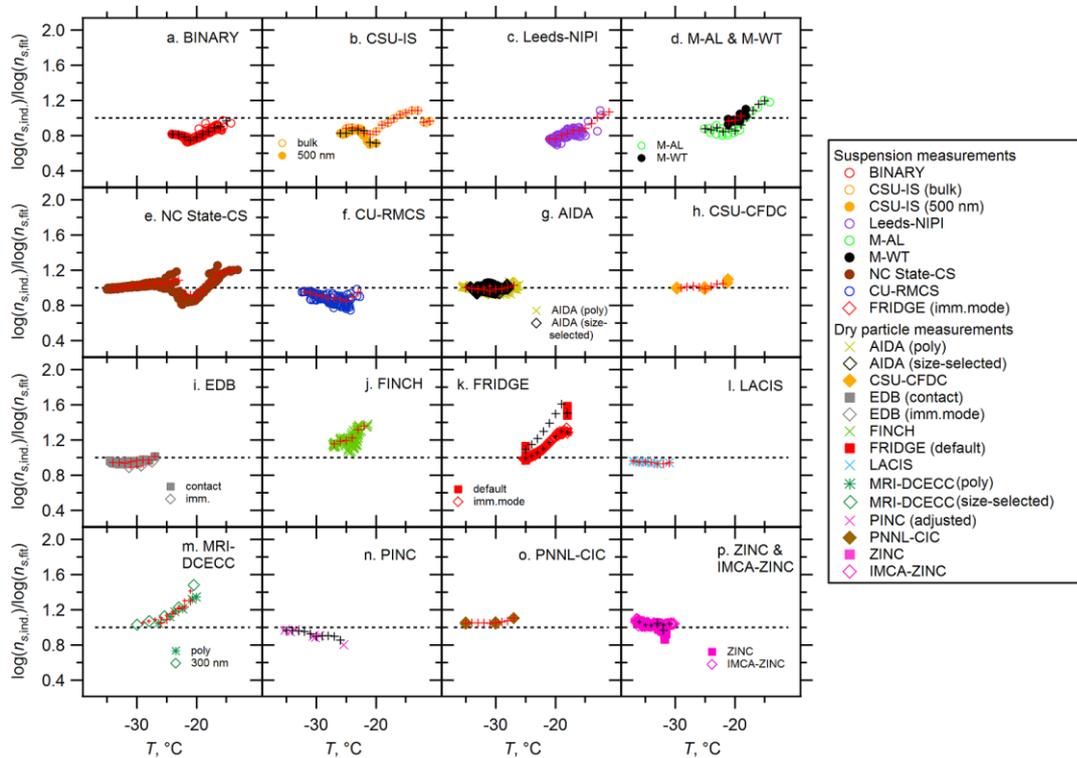
742 Figures S4 depicts the  $n_s$  diversity in  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ , which represents the ratio of  
 743 the individual measurements ( $n_{s,ind.}$ ) to the log fit line to either all data [All (log)], the  
 744 suspension data [Sus (log)] or the dry-dispersed particle data [Dry (log)] as  $n_{s,fit}$ . The  
 745 interpolated  $T$ -binned data (i.e., interpolated data points in Figs. 4 and 5) are used for  $n_{s,ind.}$   
 746 The fit in the log space, which is derived from the parameters summarized in Table 3, is used  
 747 as a denominator to avoid a bias of sudden jump of the reference value at certain temperatures  
 748 where the number of available data changes. As shown in the figure, data deviation (i.e.,  
 749 scatter from the Avg.  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$  line) can be seen in both suspension  
 750 measurements and dry aerosol measurements. This deviation is observed with all the  $n_{s,fit}$   
 751 cases [All (log), Sus (log) and Dry (log)]. Additionally, the scatter of individual non- $T$ -binned  
 752 data and the validity of interpolations are presented in Figs. S5-S8. In specific, these four  
 753 figures (Figs. S5-S8) complement panels a.ii and a.iii, panels b.ii and b.iii, panels a.iv and a.v  
 754 and panels b.iv and b.v. from Fig. S4, respectively, in greater detail.



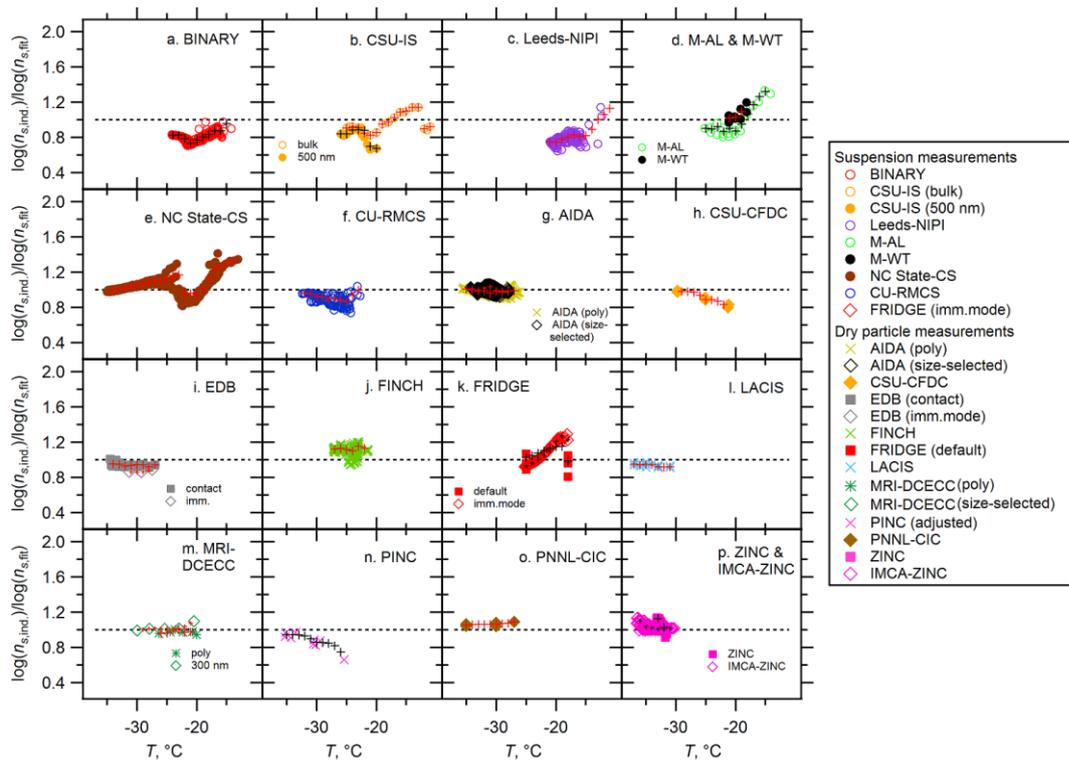
755  
 756 Figure S4.  $T$ -binned ratios of the interpolated individual measurements to the fit of the data,  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ ,  
 757 based on the BET (a) and geometric (b) surface area, across the temperature range covered for all the  
 758 measurement techniques used in the present study (i.e.,  $1^\circ\text{C}$  bins for  $-37^\circ\text{C} < T < -11^\circ\text{C}$ ).  $T$ -binned  
 759  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$  are presented for (i) ratios of the log fit to suspension measurements [Sus (log)] or dry-  
 760 dispersed particle measurements [Dry (log)] to the log fit to all the data [All (log)], (ii) ratios of the individual  
 761 suspension measurements to All (log), (iii) ratios of the individual dry-dispersed particle measurements to All  
 762 (log), (iv) ratios of the individual suspension measurements to Sus (log) and (v) ratios of the individual dry-  
 763 dispersed particle measurements to Dry (log). The black dotted line represents  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$ .



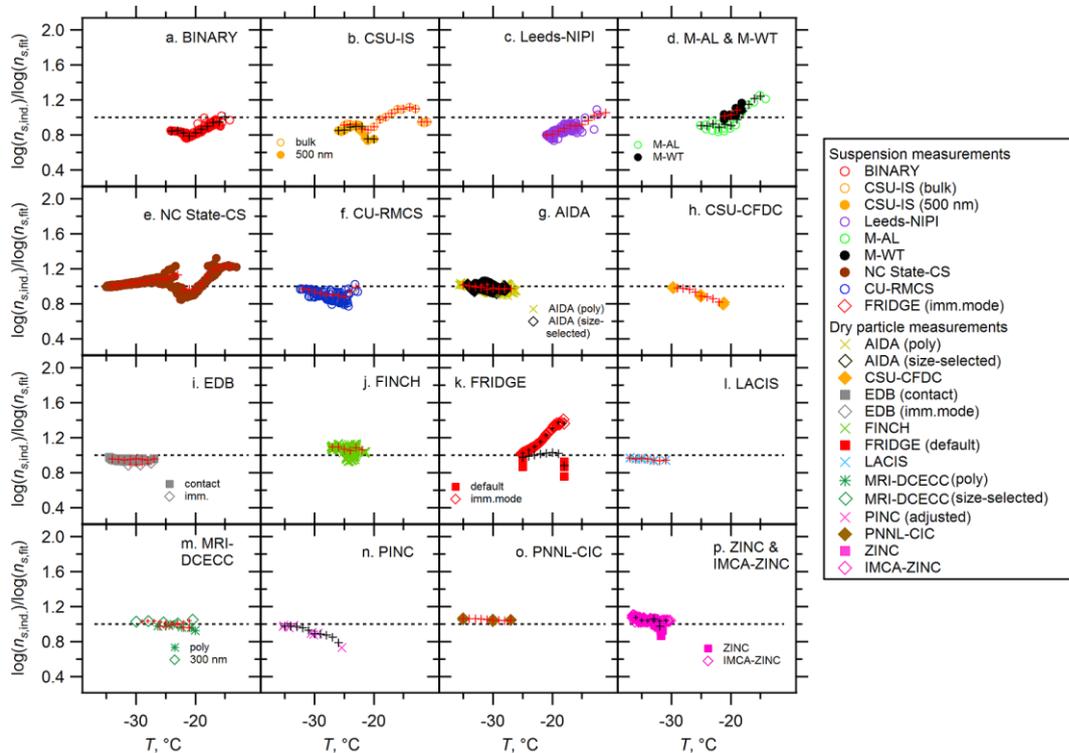
764  
 765 Figure S5. Ratios of the individual measurements to the log fit to all the data [All (log)],  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ ,  
 766 based on the BET surface area ( $n_{s,ind.} = n_{s,BET}$ ). Black or red cross markers represent  $T$ -binned ratios of the  
 767 interpolated individual measurements to All (log) in comparison to the non- $T$ -binned ratios. The black dotted line  
 768 represents  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$ .  
 769



770  
 771 Figure S6. Ratios of the individual measurements to the log fit to all the data [All (log)],  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ ,  
 772 based on the geometric surface area ( $n_{s,ind.} = n_{s,geo}$ ). Black or red cross markers represent  $T$ -binned ratios of the  
 773 interpolated individual measurements to All (log) in comparison to the non- $T$ -binned ratios. The black dotted line  
 774 represents  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$ .  
 775



776  
 777 Figure S7. Ratios of the individual measurements to the log fit to suspension measurements [Sus (log)] or dry-  
 778 dispersed particle measurements [Dry (log)],  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ , based on the BET surface area ( $n_{s,ind.} = n_{s,BET}$ ).  
 779 Black or red cross markers represent  $T$ -binned ratios of the interpolated individual measurements to Sus (log) or  
 780 Dry (log) in comparison to the non- $T$ -binned ratios. The black dotted line represents  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$ .  
 781



782  
 783 Figure S8. Ratios of the individual measurements to the log fit to suspension measurements [Sus (log)] or dry-  
 784 dispersed particle measurements [Dry (log)],  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ , based on the geometric surface area ( $n_{s,ind.} =$   
 785  $n_{s,geo}$ ). Black or red cross markers represent  $T$ -binned ratios of the interpolated individual measurements to Sus  
 786 (log) or Dry (log) in comparison to the non- $T$ -binned ratios. The black dotted line represents  $\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit}) = 1$ .  
 787

788 **S3. Supplementary Table**

789

790 A combination of four different methods for particle dispersion (rotating brush, flask  
 791 dispersion, fluidized bed, or disc-dispersion method) and four types of DMA [commercially  
 792 available one from TSI (Model 3081), Type Vienna Hauke medium (*Knutson and Whitby*,  
 793 1975) or custom built Maxi-DMA from TROPOS (*Raddatz et al.*, 2013)] was employed for  
 794 particle generation of illite NX samples. Further, most of the dry dispersion techniques used  
 795 upstream impactors to filter out large agglomerated particles and safeguard against counting  
 796 these large particles as INPs. The different types of dispersion methods, impactors and size  
 797 segregating instruments used in the present work are listed below.

798

799 Table S1. Summary of methods used for dry particle generation.

Instrument	Dispersion method	Size selecting instrument	Impactor type
AIDA*	Rotating brush	TSI DMA 3081	Cyclone impactors ( $D_{50}$ 1 $\mu\text{m}$ and 5 $\mu\text{m}$ )
CSU-CFDC	Flask dispersion	TSI DMA 3081	Dual single-jet impactors (cutpoint of 1.5 and 2.4 $\mu\text{m}$ )
EDB*	Fluidized bed	TSI DMA 3081	Multistage impactor (cutpoint of 2 $\mu\text{m}$ )
FINCH*	Fluidized bed	DMA, type Vienna Hauke medium	MOUDI and cyclone impactors
FRIDGE (default)*	Rotating brush	TSI DMA 3081	Cyclone impactors ( $D_{50}$ 1 $\mu\text{m}$ and 5 $\mu\text{m}$ )
LACIS*	Fluidized bed	DMA, type Vienna Hauke medium	MOUDI and cyclone impactors
MRI-DCECC	Rotating brush	TSI DMA 3081	Cyclone impactors ( $D_{50}$ of 2.5 $\mu\text{m}$ and 1.0 $\mu\text{m}$ )
PINC	Rotating brush	TROPOS Maxi-DMA	Impactor ( $D_{50}$ at 0.91 $\mu\text{m}$ )
PNNL-CIC	Rotating disc dispersion	TSI DMA 3081	Cyclone impactor ( $D_{50}$ ~1 $\mu\text{m}$ )
IMCA-ZINC	Fluidized bed	TSI DMA 3081	Cyclone impactors ( $D_{50}$ 3 $\mu\text{m}$ and 1 $\mu\text{m}$ )

800 \*Instruments of INUIT project partners.

#### 801 **S4. List of Abbreviations, Acronyms and Symbols (Alphabetical Order)**

802

803	AIDA:	Aerosol Interaction and Dynamics in the Atmosphere
804	All (lin):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned ensemble $n_s$ dataset fitted in the linear
805		space
806	All (log):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned ensemble $n_s$ dataset fitted in the log space
807	All <sub>max</sub> :	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned ensemble maximum $n_s$ values
808	All <sub>min</sub> :	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned ensemble minimum $n_s$ values
809	APS:	aerodynamic particle sizer
810	ATD:	Arizona Test Dust
811	A13:	Atkinson's parameterization
812	BET:	Brunauer, Emmett, and Teller
813	BINARY:	Bielefeld Ice Nucleation ARraY
814	B12:	Broadley's parameterization
815	CEC:	Cation Exchange Capacity
816	CECC:	controlled expansion cloud-simulation chamber
817	CFDC:	continuous flow diffusion chamber
818	$c_{\text{impurities}}(T)$ :	concentration of impurities per unit volume water at temperature $T$
819	$c_{\text{IN}}(T)$ :	concentration of INP per unit volume water at temperature $T$
820	CNT:	classical nucleation theory
821	CPC:	condensation particle counter
822	CSU-IS:	Colorado State University Ice Spectrometer
823	CSU-CFDC:	Colorado State University Continuous Flow Diffusion Chamber
824	CU-RMCS:	University of Colorado Raman microscope cold stage
825	DCECC:	Dynamic Controlled Expansion Cloud-simulation Chamber
826	<b>DFG:</b>	<b>Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (German Research Society)</b>
827	$\Delta \log(n_s)/\Delta T$ :	slope of $n_s(T)$ spectrum
828	DLS:	dynamic light scattering
829	DMA:	differential mobility analyzer
830	DSF:	dynamic shape factor
831	$D$ :	average median diameter
832	Dry (lin):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned dry-dispersed particle $n_s$ subset fitted in the
833		linear space
834	Dry (log):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned dry-dispersed particle $n_s$ subset fitted in the
835		log space
836	$D_{\text{thresh}}$ :	droplet-ice threshold diameter
837	$D_{\text{ve}}$ :	volume equivalent midpoint diameter of individual particle
838	$D_{50}$ :	cut size with a 50% mass of particles
839	$D_{95}$ :	cut size with a 95% mass of particles
840	$e_c$ :	probability of freezing on a single contact
841	EDB:	ElectroDynamic Balance
842	EDX:	energy dispersive X-ray
843	FINCH:	Fast Ice Nucleus CHamber
844	FRIDGE:	FRankfurt Ice Deposition freezinG Experiment
845	$f$ :	proportion of droplets not frozen
846	$f_{\text{ice}}$ :	frozen fraction after time $t$
847	$f_{\text{ice}}^*$ :	fraction of droplets frozen
848	$f_{\text{unfrozen}}$ :	fraction of unfrozen drops at each particular temperature

849	Hor <sub>Max-Min</sub> :	horizontal $T$ deviation between maxima and minima in $n_s(T)$ spectrum
850	IC:	ion chromatography
851	ICIS-2007:	international ice nucleation workshop in 2007
852	illite NX:	commercially available NX Nanopowder illite-rich dust from Arginotec
853	IMCA-ZINC:	Zurich Ice Nucleation Chamber with Immersion Mode Cooling-chamber
854	IN	ice nucleation
855	INP:	ice-nucleating particle
856	INUIT:	Ice Nuclei research UnIT
857	IODE:	Ice Optical DEpolarization detector
858	K-feldspar:	potassium-rich feldspar
859	$K'(T)$ :	cumulative INP concentration at a temperature $T$
860	LACIS:	Leipzig Aerosol Cloud Interaction Simulator
861	Leeds-NIPI:	Leeds Nucleation by Immersed Particles Instrument
862	$\log(n_{s,ind.})/\log(n_{s,fit})$ :	
863		ratios of the individual measurements to the fit of the data
864	M-AL:	Mainz Acoustic Levitator
865	M-WT:	Mainz vertical Wind Tunnel
866	min:	minute
867	MRI-DCECC:	Meteorological Research Institute DCECC
868	$M_{total}$ :	total mass concentration of particles
869	$M_{ve}$ :	volume equivalent mass of individual particle
870	$n_c$ :	collision rate
871	NC State-CS:	North Carolina State cold stage
872	$N_{ae}$ :	number concentration of aerosols
873	$N_{droplet}$ :	number concentration of droplets
874	$N_{ice}$ :	number concentration of ice crystals
875	$n_{m,geo}$ :	geometric mass-based ice-nucleating mass
876	$n_{m,sus}$ :	ice-nucleating mass derived from suspension measurements
877	$n_s$ :	IN active surface-site density
878	$n_{s,average}$ :	average $n_s$
879	$n_{s,BET}$ :	BET surface-inferred $n_s$
880	$n_{s,ind.}$ :	individual $n_s$ measurements
881	$n_{s,fit}$ :	fit of all the $n_{s,ind.}$ data across the measured temperature range
882	$n_{s,geo}$ :	geometric size based $n_s$
883	$n_{s,max}$ :	maximum $n_s$
884	$n_{s,min}$ :	minimum $n_s$
885	$N(T)$ :	number of frozen droplets at temperature $T$
886	$N_{total}$ :	total number concentration of particles
887	$N_0$ :	total number of droplets
888	N12:	Niemand's parameterization
889	OPC:	optical particle counter
890	OPS:	optical particle sizer
891	PCR:	polymerase chain reaction
892	PDF:	probability density function
893	PDMS:	polydimethylsiloxane
894	PINC:	Portable Ice Nucleation Chamber
895	PNNL-CIC:	Pacific Northwest National Laboratory Compact Ice Chamber
896	$r$ :	correlation coefficient
897	RH <sub>ice</sub> :	relative humidity with respect to ice
898	RH <sub>w</sub> :	relative humidity with respect to water
899	RH <sub>w,ds</sub> :	RH <sub>w</sub> at which droplets survive past the evaporation section

900	$s$ :	second
901	SBM:	soccer ball model
902	SIMONE:	German acronym of <i>Streulicht-intensitätsmessungen zum optischen Nachweis von Eisparkeln</i> , which translates to the scattering intensity measurement for the optical detection of ice
903		
904		
905	$S_{IN}$ :	surface area of a single ice-nucleating particle
906	SMPS:	scanning mobility particle sizer
907	SSA:	specific surface area
908	SSPD:	small-scale powder disc-disperser
909	$S_{total}$ :	total surface area concentration of particles
910	Sus (lin):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned suspension $n_s$ subset fitted in the linear space
911		
912	Sus (log):	multiple exponential fit to $T$ -binned suspension $n_s$ subset fitted in the log space
913	$S_{ve}$ :	volume equivalent surface area of individual particle
914	$t$ :	time
915	$T$ :	temperature
916	$T$ -binned Lin. Avg.:	
917		multiple exponential distribution fit to the $T$ -binned average data in the linear space
918		
919	$T$ -binned Log. Avg.:	
920		multiple exponential distribution fit to the $T$ -binned average data in the log space
921		
922	$T$ -binned Max.:	fit to the $T$ -binned maxima in the linear space
923	$T$ -binned Min.:	fit to the $T$ -binned minima in the linear space
924	TDL:	tunable diode laser
925	$T_{drop}(t)$ :	drop surface temperature
926	$T_{droplet,onset}$ :	droplet onset temperature
927	TROPOS:	Leibniz Institute for Tropospheric Research
928	UHSAS:	Ultra-High Sensitivity Aerosol Spectrometer
929	$V$ :	droplet volume
930	$V_{drop}$ :	median drop volume of the population
931	$Ver_{Max-Min}$ :	vertical $n_s$ deviation between maxima and minima in $n_s(T)$ spectrum
932	$w$ :	mass ratio of dust and water (g dust/g water)
933	wt%:	weight percent
934	$x$ :	volume of water used to wash the particles from the filter
935	XRD:	X-ray diffraction
936	$y$ :	volume of air sampled through the filter
937	$\alpha$ :	ice activated fraction ( $= N_{ice}/N_{total}$ )
938	$\theta$ :	specific surface area measured by BET technique
939	$\theta_{N_2}$ :	specific surface area measured by BET technique with nitrogen gas
940	$\theta_{H_2O}$ :	specific surface area measured by BET technique with water vapor
941	$\rho$ :	particle density of illite NX
942	$\rho_w$ :	density of water (0.9971 g H <sub>2</sub> O/m <sup>3</sup> H <sub>2</sub> O)
943	$\chi$ :	dynamic shape factor

944 **Additional information**

945

946 Additional supplementary information is available in the online version of the paper. A  
947 publically accessible data base is available at <http://imk-aaf-s1.imk-aaf.kit.edu/inuit/>.

948 Correspondence and requests (including readme files and access information to the database)  
949 for materials should be addressed to N. Hiranuma ([seong.moon@kit.edu](mailto:seong.moon@kit.edu)).

950 **References**

951

952 Agresti, A. and Coull, B. A.: Approximate is better than “exact” for interval estimation of  
953 binomial proportions. *Am. Stat.*, 52, 119–126, doi:10.2307/2685469, 1998.

954

955 Ardon-Dryer, K. and Levin, Z.: Ground-based measurements of immersion freezing in the  
956 eastern Mediterranean, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 5217–5231, doi:10.5194/acp-14-5217-2014,  
957 2014.

958

959 Atkinson, J. D., Murray, B. J., Woodhouse, M. T., Carslaw, K., Whale, T. F., Baustian, K.,  
960 Dobbie, S., O’Sullivan, D., and Malkin, T. L.: *Nature*, 498, 355–358,  
961 doi:10.1038/nature12278, 2013.

962

963 Baustian, K. J., Wise, M. E., and Tolbert, M. A.: Depositional ice nucleation on solid  
964 ammonium sulfate and glutaric acid particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 10, 2307–2317,  
965 doi:10.5194/acp-10-2307-2010, 2010.

966

967 Benz, S., Megahed, K., Möhler, O., Saathoff, H., Wagner, R., and Schurath, U.: T-dependent  
968 rate measurements of homogeneous ice nucleation in cloud droplets using a large atmospheric  
969 simulation chamber, *J. Photoch. Photobio. A*, 176, 208–217,  
970 doi:10.1016/j.jphotochem.2005.08.026, 2005.

971

972 Broadley, S. L., Murray, B. J., Herbert, R. J., Atkinson, J. D., Dobbie, S., Malkin, T. L.,  
973 Condliffe, E., and Neve, L.: Immersion mode heterogeneous ice nucleation by an illite rich  
974 powder representative of atmospheric mineral dust, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 12, 287–307,  
975 doi:10.5194/acp-12-287-2012, 2012.

976

977 Budke, C. and Koop, T.: BINARY: an optical freezing array for assessing temperature and  
978 time dependence of heterogeneous ice nucleation, *Atmos. Meas. Tech. Discuss.*, 7, 9137–  
979 9172, doi:10.5194/amtd-7-9137-2014, 2014.

980

981 Bundke, U., Nillius, B., Jaenicke, R., Wetter, T., Klein, H., and Bingemer, H.: The fast ice  
982 nucleus chamber FINCH, *Atmos. Res.*, 90, 180–186, doi:10.1016/j.atmosres.2008.02.008,  
983 2008.

984

985 Bundke, U., Reimann, B., Nillius, B., Jaenicke, R., and Bingemer, H.: Development of a  
986 Bioaerosol single particle detector (BIO IN) for the Fast Ice Nucleus CHamber FINCH,  
987 *Atmos. Meas. Tech.*, 3, 263–271, doi:10.5194/amt-3-263-2010, 2010.

988

989 Chou, C., Stetzer, O., Weingartner, E., Jurányi, Z., Kanji, Z. A., and Lohmann, U.: Ice nuclei  
990 properties within a Saharan dust event at the Jungfrauoch in the Swiss Alps, *Atmos. Chem.*  
991 *Phys.*, 11, 4725–4738, doi:10.5194/acp-11-4725-2011, 2011.

992

993 Clauss, T., Kiselev, A., Hartmann, S., Augustin, S., Pfeifer, S., Niedermeier, D., Wex, H., and  
994 Stratmann, F.: Application of linear polarized light for the discrimination of frozen and liquid  
995 droplets in ice nucleation experiments, *Atmos. Meas. Tech.*, 6, 1041–1052, doi:10.5194/amt-  
996 6-1041-2013, 2013.

997

998 DeMott, P. J. and Coauthors: Resurgence in ice nuclei measurement research, *B. Am.*  
999 *Meteorol. Soc.*, 92, 1623–1635, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/2011BAMS3119.1, 2011.  
1000  
1001 DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., McMeeking, G. R., Sullivan, R. C., Petters, M. D., Tobo, Y.,  
1002 Niemand, M., Möhler, O., Snider, J. R., Wang, Z., and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Integrating  
1003 laboratory and field data to quantify the immersion freezing ice nucleation activity of mineral  
1004 dust particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss.*, 14, 17359–17400, doi:10.5194/acpd-14-17359-  
1005 2014, 2014.  
1006  
1007 Diehl, K., Mitra, S. K., Szakáll, M., Blohn, N. v., Borrmann, S., and Pruppacher, H.R.:  
1008 Chapter 2. Wind Tunnels: Aerodynamics, Models, and Experiments. In: *The Mainz Vertical*  
1009 *Wind Tunnel Facility: A Review of 25 Years of Laboratory Experiments on Cloud Physics*  
1010 *and Chemistry* [Pereira, J. D. (eds.)], Nova Science Publishers, Inc., Hauppauge, NY, USA,  
1011 2011.  
1012  
1013 Diehl, K., Debertshäuser, M., Eppers, O., Schmithüsen, H., Mitra, S.K., and Borrmann, S.:  
1014 Particle-area dependence of mineral dust in the immersion mode: investigations with freely  
1015 suspended drops in an acoustic levitator. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 12343–12355,  
1016 doi:10.5194/acp-14-12343-2014, 2014.  
1017  
1018 Eidhammer, T., DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., Petters, M. D., Twohy, C. H., Rogers, D. C.,  
1019 Stith, J., Heymsfield, A., Wang, Z., Haimov, S., French, J., Pratt, K., Prather, K., Murphy, S.,  
1020 Seinfeld, J., Subramanian, R., and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Ice initiation by aerosol particles:  
1021 Measured and predicted ice nuclei concentrations versus measured ice crystal concentrations  
1022 in an orographic wave cloud. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, 67, 2417–2436. doi: 10.1175/2010JAS3266.1,  
1023 2010.  
1024  
1025 Fahey, D. W., Gao, R.-S., Möhler, O., Saathoff, H., Schiller, C., Ebert, V., Krämer, M., Peter,  
1026 T., Amarouche, N., Avallone, L. M., Bauer, R., Bozóki, Z., Christensen, L. E., Davis, S. M.,  
1027 Durr, G., Dyroff, C., Herman, R. L., Hunsmann, S., Khaykin, S. M., Mackrodt, P., Meyer, J.,  
1028 Smith, J. B., Spelten, N., Troy, R. F., Vömel, H., Wagner, S., and Wienhold, F. G.: The  
1029 AquaVIT-1 intercomparison of atmospheric water vapor measurement techniques, *Atmos.*  
1030 *Meas. Tech. Discuss.*, 7, 3159–3251, doi:10.5194/amtd-7-3159-2014, 2014.  
1031  
1032 Friedman, B., Kulkarni, G., Beránek, J., Zelenyuk, A., Thornton, J. A., and Cziczo, D. J.: Ice  
1033 nucleation and droplet formation by bare and coated soot particles, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 116,  
1034 D17203, doi:10.1029/2011JD015999, 2011.  
1035  
1036 Hader, J. D., Wright, T. P., and Petters, M. D.: Contribution of pollen to atmospheric ice  
1037 nuclei concentrations, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 5433–5449, doi:10.5194/acp-14-5433-2014,  
1038 2014.  
1039  
1040 Hartmann, S., Niedermeier, D., Voigtländer, J., Clauss, T., Shaw, R. A., Wex, H., Kiselev, A.,  
1041 and Stratmann, F.: Homogeneous and heterogeneous ice nucleation at LACIS: operating  
1042 principle and theoretical studies, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 1753–1767, doi:10.5194/acp-11-  
1043 1753-2011, 2011.  
1044  
1045 Herbert, R. J., Murray, B. J., Whale, T. F., Dobbie, S. J., and Atkinson, J. D.: Representing  
1046 time-dependent freezing behaviour in immersion mode ice nucleation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,  
1047 14, 8501–8520, doi:10.5194/acp-14-8501-2014, 2014.  
1048

1049 Hiranuma, N., Paukert, M., Steinke, I., Zhang, K., Kulkarni, G., Hoose, C., Schnaiter, M.,  
1050 Saathoff, H., and Möhler, O.: A comprehensive parameterization of heterogeneous ice  
1051 nucleation of dust surrogate: laboratory study with hematite particles and its application  
1052 to atmospheric models, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 13145–13158, doi:10.5194/acp-14-13145-  
1053 2014, 2014a.

1054

1055 Hiranuma, N., Hoffmann, N., Kiselev, A., Dreyer, A., Zhang, K., Kulkarni, G., Koop, T., and  
1056 Möhler, O.: Influence of surface morphology on the immersion mode ice nucleation  
1057 efficiency of hematite particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 2315–2324, doi:10.5194/acp-14-  
1058 2315-2014, 2014b.

1059

1060 Hoffmann, N., Duft, D., Kiselev, A., and Leisner, T.: Contact freezing efficiency of mineral  
1061 dust aerosols studied in an electrodynamic balance: quantitative size and temperature  
1062 dependence for illite particles, *Faraday Discuss.*, 165, 383–390, doi:10.1039/C3FD00033H,  
1063 2013a.

1064

1065 Hoffmann, N., Kiselev, A., Rzesanke, D., Duft, D., and Leisner, T.: Experimental  
1066 quantification of contact freezing in an electrodynamic balance, *Atmos. Meas. Tech.*, 6, 2373–  
1067 2382, doi:10.5194/amt-6-2373-2013, 2013b.

1068

1069 Hu, Y.-X., Yang, P., Lin, B., Gibson, G., Hostetler, C.: Discriminating between spherical and  
1070 non-spherical scatterers with lidar using circular polarization: a theoretical study. *J. Quant.*  
1071 *Spectrosc. Radiat. Transfer*, 79–80, 757–764, doi:10.1016/S0022-4073(02)00320-5, 2003.

1072

1073 Kanji, Z. A., Welti, A., Chou, C., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Laboratory studies of  
1074 immersion and deposition mode ice nucleation of ozone aged mineral dust particles, *Atmos.*  
1075 *Chem. Phys.*, 13, 9097–9118, doi:10.5194/acp-13-9097-2013, 2013.

1076

1077 Klein, H., Haunold, W., Bundke, U., Nillius, B., Wetter, T., Schallenberg, S., and Bingemer,  
1078 H.: A new method for sampling of atmospheric ice nuclei with subsequent analysis in a static  
1079 diffusion chamber, *Atmos. Res.*, 96, 218–224, doi:10.1016/j.atmosres.2009.08.002, 2010.

1080

1081 Knutson, E. O., and Whitby, K. T.: Aerosol classification by electric mobility: apparatus,  
1082 theory, and applications. *Aerosol Sci.*, 6, 6, 443–451, doi:10.1016/0021-8502(75)90060-9,  
1083 1975.

1084

1085 Kulkarni, G., Fan, J., Comstock, J. M., Liu, X., and Ovchinnikov, M.: Laboratory  
1086 measurements and model sensitivity studies of dust deposition ice nucleation, *Atmos. Chem.*  
1087 *Phys.*, 12, 7295–7308, doi:10.5194/acp-12-7295-2012, 2012.

1088

1089 Langham, E. J. and Mason, B. J.: The heterogeneous and homogeneous nucleation of  
1090 supercooled water. *Proceedings of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and*  
1091 *Engineering Sciences*, 247, 1251, 493–504. doi:10.1098/rspa.1958.0207, 1958.

1092

1093 Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., Welti, A., and Lohmann, U.: Experimental study on the ice nucleation  
1094 ability of size-selected kaolinite particles in the immersion mode, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 115,  
1095 D14201, doi:10.1029/2009JD012959, 2010.

1096

1097 Möhler, O., Stetzer, O., Schaefers, S., Linke, C., Schnaiter, M., Tiede, R., Saathoff, H.,  
1098 Krämer, M., Mangold, A., Budz, P., Zink, P., Schreiner, J., Mauersberger, K., Haag, W.,  
1099 Kärcher, B., and Schurath, U.: Experimental investigation of homogeneous freezing of

1100 sulphuric acid particles in the aerosol chamber AIDA, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 3, 211–223,  
1101 doi:10.5194/acp-3-211-2003, 2003.  
1102  
1103 Möhler, O., Field, P. R., Connolly, P., Benz, S., Saathoff, H., Schnaiter, M., Wagner, R.,  
1104 Cotton, R., Krämer, M., Mangold, A., and Heymsfield, A. J.: Efficiency of the deposition  
1105 mode ice nucleation on mineral dust particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 6, 3007–3021,  
1106 doi:10.5194/acp-6-3007-2006, 2006.  
1107  
1108 Murphy, D. M., and Koop, T.: Review of the vapour pressures of ice and supercooled water  
1109 for atmospheric applications, *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.*, 131, 1539–1565, doi:10.1256/qj.04.94,  
1110 2005.  
1111  
1112 Murray, B. J., Broadley, S. L., Wilson, T. W., Atkinson, J. D., and Wills, R. H.:  
1113 Heterogeneous freezing of water droplets containing kaolinite particles, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*,  
1114 11, 4191–4207, doi:10.5194/acp-11-4191-2011, 2011.  
1115  
1116 Murray, B. J., O’Sullivan, D., Atkinson, J. D., and Webb, M. E.: Ice nucleation by particles  
1117 immersed in supercooled cloud droplets, *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, 41, 6519–6554,  
1118 doi:10.1039/c2cs35200a, 2012.  
1119  
1120 Nicolet, M., Stetzer, O., Lüönd, F., Möhler, O., and Lohmann, U.: Single ice crystal  
1121 measurements during nucleation experiments with the depolarization detector IODE, *Atmos.*  
1122 *Chem. Phys.*, 10, 313–325, doi:10.5194/acp-10-313-2010, 2010.  
1123  
1124 O’Sullivan, D., Murray, B. J., Malkin, T. L., Whale, T. F., Umo, N. S., Atkinson, J. D., Price,  
1125 H. C., Baustian, K. J., Browse, J., and Webb, M. E.: Ice nucleation by fertile soil dusts:  
1126 relative importance of mineral and biogenic components, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 1853–  
1127 1867, doi:10.5194/acp-14-1853-2014, 2014.  
1128  
1129 Petters, M. D., Parsons, M. T., Prenni, A. J., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. M., Carrico, C.  
1130 M., Sullivan, A. P., McMeeking, G. R., Levin, E., Wold, C. E., Collett, J. L. Jr., and  
1131 Moosmüller, H.: Ice nuclei emissions from biomass burning, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 114, D07209,  
1132 doi:10.1029/2008JD011532, 2009.  
1133  
1134 Prenni, A. J., DeMott, P. J., Rogers, D. C., Kreidenweis, S. M., McFarquhar, G. M., Zhang,  
1135 G., and Poellot, M. R.: Ice nuclei characteristics from M-PACE and their relation to ice  
1136 formation in clouds, *Tellus*, 61B, 436–448, doi:10.1111/j.1600-0889.2009.00415.x, 2009.  
1137  
1138 Raddatz, M., Wiedensohler, A., Wex, H., and Stratmann, F.: Size selection of sub- and super-  
1139 micron clay mineral kaolinite particles using a custom-built Maxi-DMA, *AIP Conference*  
1140 *Proceedings*, 1527, 457–460, 2013.  
1141  
1142 Richardson, M.: Making real time measurements of ice nuclei concentrations at upper  
1143 tropospheric temperatures: Extending the capabilities of the continuous flow diffusion  
1144 chamber, *DISSERTATION thesis*, Colorado State Univ., Fort Collins, CO, USA, 268 pp,  
1145 2009.  
1146  
1147 Rzesanke, D., Nadolny, J., Duft, D., Müller, R., Kiselev, A., and Leisner, T.: On the role of  
1148 surface charges for homogeneous freezing of supercooled water microdroplets, *Phys. Chem.*  
1149 *Chem. Phys.*, 14, 9359–9363, doi:10.1039/c2cp23653b, 2012.  
1150

1151 Rogers, D. C.: Development of a continuous flow thermal gradient diffusion chamber for ice  
1152 nucleation studies, *Atmos. Res.*, 22, 149–181, doi:10.1016/0169-8095(88)90005-1, 1988.  
1153

1154 Rogers, D. C., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. M., and Chen, Y.: A continuous-flow diffusion  
1155 chamber for airborne measurements of ice nuclei, *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.*, 18, 725–741,  
1156 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-0426(2001)018<0725:ACFDCF>2.0.CO;2, 2001.  
1157

1158 Schill, G. P. and Tolbert, M. A.: Heterogeneous ice nucleation on phase-separated organic-  
1159 sulfate particles: effect of liquid vs. glassy coatings, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 13, 4681–4695,  
1160 doi:10.5194/acp-13-4681-2013, 2013.  
1161

1162 Schnaiter, M., Büttner, S., Möhler, O., Skrotzki, J., Vragel, M., and Wagner, R.: Influence of  
1163 particle size and shape on the backscattering linear depolarisation ratio of small ice crystals –  
1164 cloud chamber measurements in the context of contrail and cirrus microphysics, *Atmos.*  
1165 *Chem. Phys.*, 12, 10465–10484, doi:10.5194/acp-12-10465-2012, 2012.  
1166

1167 Steinke, I., Möhler, O., Kiselev, A., Niemand, M., Saathoff, H., Schnaiter, M., Skrotzki, J.,  
1168 Hoose, C., and Leisner, T.: Ice nucleation properties of fine ash particles from the  
1169 Eyjafjallajökull eruption in April 2010, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 11, 12945–12958,  
1170 doi:10.5194/acp-11-12945-2011, 2011.  
1171

1172 Stetzer, O., Baschek, B., Luond, F., and Lohmann, U.: The Zurich Ice Nucleation Chamber  
1173 (ZINC) – A new instrument to investigate atmospheric ice formation, *Aerosol Sci. Technol.*,  
1174 42, 64–74, doi:10.1080/02786820701787944, 2008.  
1175

1176 Sullivan, R. C., Petters, M. D., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. M., Wex, H., Niedermeier, D.,  
1177 Hartmann, S., Clauss, T., Stratmann, F., Reitz, P., Schneider, J., and Sierau, B.: Irreversible  
1178 loss of ice nucleation active sites in mineral dust particles caused by sulphuric acid  
1179 condensation, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 10, 11471–11487, doi:10.5194/acp-10-11471-2010,  
1180 2010a.  
1181

1182 Sullivan, R. C., Miñambres, L., DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., Carrico, C. M., Levin, E. J. T.,  
1183 and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Chemical processing does not always impair heterogeneous ice  
1184 nucleation of mineral dust particles, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 37, L24805,  
1185 doi:10.1029/2010GL045540, 2010b.  
1186

1187 Szakáll, M., Diehl, K., Mitra, S. K., and Borrmann, S.: A wind tunnel study on the shape,  
1188 oscillation, and internal circulation of large raindrops with sizes between 2.5 and 7.5 mm, *J.*  
1189 *Atmos. Sci.*, 66, 755–765, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/2008JAS2777.1, 2009.  
1190

1191 Tajiri, T., Yamashita, K., Murakami, M., Orikasa, N., Saito, A., Kusunoki, K., and Lilie, L.: A  
1192 novel adiabatic-expansion-type cloud simulation chamber. *J. Meteor. Soc. Japan*, 91, 5, 687–  
1193 704, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.2151/jmsj.2013-509, 2013.  
1194

1195 Tobo, Y., DeMott, P. J., Hill, T. C. J., Prenni, A. J., Swoboda-Colberg, N. G., Franc, G. D.,  
1196 and Kreidenweis, S. M.: Organic matter matters for ice nuclei of agricultural soil origin,  
1197 *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss.*, 14, 9705–9728, doi:10.5194/acpd-14-9705-2014, 2014.  
1198

1199 Vali, G.: Quantitative evaluation of experimental results an the heterogeneous freezing  
1200 nucleation of supercooled liquids. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, 28, 402–409.  
1201 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1971)028<0402:QEOERA>2.0.CO;2, 1971.

1202  
1203 Welti, A., Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., and Lohmann, U.: Influence of particle size on the ice  
1204 nucleating ability of mineral dusts, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 9, 6705–6715, doi:10.5194/acp-9-  
1205 6705-2009, 2009.  
1206  
1207 Wex, H., DeMott, P. J., Tobo, Y., Hartmann, S., Rösch, M., Clauss, T., Tomsche, L.,  
1208 Niedermeier, D., and Stratmann, F.: Kaolinite particles as ice nuclei: learning from the use of  
1209 different kaolinite samples and different coatings, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 14, 5529–5546,  
1210 doi:10.5194/acp-14-5529-2014, 2014.  
1211  
1212 Wright, T. P. and Petters, M. D.: The role of time in heterogeneous freezing nucleation, *J.*  
1213 *Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, 118, 3731–3743, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50365, 2013.